BIBLIOTHECA ASIATICA 2

# THE REVOLT IN INDIA 1857–58

## AN ANNOTATED BIBLIOGRAPHY OF ENGLISH LANGUAGE MATERIALS

JANICE M. LADENDORF

4

INTER DOCUMENTATION COMPANY AG ZUG SWITZERLAND

Collection of Prof. Muhammad Iqbal Mujaddidi
Preserved in Punjab University Library.

پروفیسر محمد اقبال مجددی کا مجموعہ
پنجاب یونیورسٹی لائبریری میں محفوظ شدہ

Marfat.com

Marfat.com

BIBLIOTHECA ASIATICA 2

# THE REVOLT IN INDIA 1857–58

AN ANNOTATED BIBLIOGRAPHY
OF
ENGLISH LANGUAGE MATERIALS

JANICE M. LADENDORF

INTER DOCUMENTATION COMPANY AG
ZUG SWITZERLAND

Marfat.com

138048

*COPYRIGHT © 1966 BY*
*INTER DOCUMENTATION COMPANY AG*
*ALL RIGHTS RESERVED*

Marfat.com

# FOREWORD

Thomas R. Metcalf

Few events in history have provoked such a vast outpouring of literature as the Indian Mutiny of 1857. The stirring events of that year stunned the British nation at the time, and ever since have attracted the attention of scholars, propagandists, and novelists. Time seems not to dim its appeal. The Mutiny centenary in 1957 was the signal for a renewed flood of books and articles, while the subsequent decade has seen the production of a number of important studies dealing with the problems and personalities of the revolt. It is not difficult to account for this continuing fascination with an abortive rebellion of a century ago. With intrigue, suspense, cruelty, and heroism in ample measure the Mutiny contains all the elements of great human drama. At the same time it had a far-reaching impact upon Britain and upon the relations between Britain and India. Above all it shattered the self-confident optimism of the mid-Victorian Englishman, the conviction that India could somehow be made over into an Oriental Britain. The lurid light of the Cawnpore massacre revealed only too clearly how dangerous and explosive a task it was to introduce Western ideas into an alien culture. The resulting disillusionment left its mark on British policy in India for the remainder of their rule. Similarly, by fanning fires of racial antagonism, the Mutiny scarred the relations of Britain and India with a distrust not fully healed until independence 90 years later.

Despite this lively public interest in the events of the Mutiny there has never been any concerted attempt to keep track of, or to catalog and annotate, the immense corpus of Mutiny literature. Published work on the Mutiny has been so abundant, so diverse in character, and often so ephemeral in nature, that the standard bibliographic reference sources provide only a most inadequate guide to its whereabouts. This lack of bibliographic information is especially marked with regard to materials published in India, and in the Indian languages, for comprehensive published catalogs of Indian library collections are almost nonexistent. The same problem exists, in an even more acute form, when one turns to the periodical literature. There is no adequate index of any sort to materials relating to India, whether published in India or abroad. As a result, scholars interested in working in Indian history have been obliged to search through a wide range of bibliographic and other works in order to find out the location of even the most important materials. These bibliographic short-



Marfat.com

comings, awkward enough in any case, have been a particularly serious hindrance to studies of the Mutiny, about which such an immense quantity of literature has been produced over the past century.

In this one compact volume Miss Ladendorf has successfully brought together almost all the significant European language materials relating to the Mutiny. She has not confined herself to the obvious scholarly and narrative accounts. Instead, she has ranged widely through such fascinating, and often very useful, sources as contemporary pamphlet literature, tourist guides and gazetteers, and the diaries and memoirs of participants. Each finds a place, under an appropriate topical heading, in this comprehensive handbook. The value of the work is further enhanced by the concise and perceptive annotations which accompany each item. In two or three well-chosen sentences Miss Ladendorf brings out the essential character of each work discussed in such a way as to lead the uninitiated at once to the items most useful to him.

With the European materials now so comprehensively indexed, it remains only for someone to undertake a similar project in India. Books and articles published in India, material written in the various Indian languages, and documents held in Indian archives are largely excluded from this volume; yet these must all be taken into account, and thoroughly studied, if we are ever to understand the Mutiny fully as an event in Indian, and not just British, history. Now that a first step has been made, perhaps it will be easier to move on to the next.



Marfat.com

TABLE OF CONTENTS


| | |
|---|---|
| Introduction | 1 |
| Guide to Abbreviations | 9 |
| Scholarly Studies | 12 |
| Narrative Histories | 19 |
| District Histories | 30 |
| Biography | 32 |
| Diaries, Letters, Journals, and Memoirs | 47 |
| Causes of the Mutiny, Contemporary | 82 |
| Military Aspects | 95 |
| Tourist Guides and Gazetteers | 103 |
| Fiction | 105 |
| Pictorial Representations | 112 |
| Periodical Articles - Scholarly | 114 |
| Periodical Articles - Narrative Accounts | 118 |
| Periodical Articles - Original Accounts | 125 |
| Government Documents | 133 |
| Manuscripts - Private Collections | 137 |
| Manuscript Collections, Public-Guides | 146 |
| Manuscript Collections, Public-United States | 148 |
| Manuscript Collections, Public-Archives in British Isles | 149 |
| Newspapers | 164 |
| Maps | 165 |
| Author Index | 166 |
| Subject Index | 188 |




Marfat.com

Marfat.com

# INTRODUCTION

The Indian Mutiny has been one of the most written about events in Indian history and yet surprisingly little work of real scholarly value had been done before 1957 on the subject. Except for a couple of short general histories in French, there have been no studies by historians other than British and Indian ones and they have almost inevitably been partisan in their approach. However, in recent years some excellent studies have begun to appear. Up to this point there was available a vast quantity of general histories and biographies of major character, but even the best of these tend to be narrative rather than analytical in approach and the worst are almost incredibly bad. The Mutiny was obviously a subject of deep interest to the British public and the number of diaries, journals, and memoirs written by those who participated in the Mutiny in any degree is almost endless. Some of these provide excellent source material, but many of them are too short, too generalized, written too long after the event, or too popularized to be of much real value. Indian written histories were few until the Mutiny was discovered by the nationalist movement and proclaimed as the first war of Indian independence. Since then there have appeared many patriotic studies, most of which substitute passion for historical accuracy. There is a tremendous quantity of British official publications and documents available with which to study the course of events and the British side of the Mutiny, but materials which present the Indian side are practically nonexistent. Despite all this quantity of material and emotion, the final word has not yet been said on many aspects of the Mutiny.

At the time of the outbreak of the Mutiny, India was in a serious condition of unrest. Indeed, the Mutiny was only the cumulation of a long series of outbreaks against British rule. S.B. Chaudhuri has done an excellent study of these previous outbreaks (entry no. 6A). The causes of Indian unrest were many and varied. Several authors have given excellent summaries of the various causes of disaffection (entry no. 5, 17, 17A). By 1857 the British had managed to alienate or offend almost every substantial group in the population. British agrarian policies had deprived many of the traditional leading elements of society of their lands. Various social reforms appeared to be threats against the fundamental structure of Indian society and religious feeling had been aroused by tactless proselytism. The British takeover of political control had displaced many members of the ruling classes. The annexation of Oude had especially created much ill will. The British administrative system was alien to Indian society and all too often unjust and exploitive. Finally many British



Marfat.com

officers and officials treated most of the natives in a contemptuous and brutal fashion.

The Mutiny was a military uprising at first and if there had been no mutiny, there would have been no civil rebellion. The revolt of the sepoys preceded any degree of civil unrest. Many contemporary writings point out the sad state of the discipline and organization in the Bengal army. Dr. Sen has given a masterly account of the reasons for sepoy disaffection in the first chapter of his book (entry no. 4) and the mutiny of 1857 was not by any means the first to occur. Amiya Barat's book (entry no. 509) is an excellent study of these previous outbreaks. The immediate cause of the outbreak was the greased cartridge question. This problem has been discussed in practically every book ever written on the Mutiny. Briefly, a new type of cartridge was to have been issued to the sepoys which had been greased with both pig and cow fat. Since the cartridge was bitten in the process of being loaded, these cartridges were offensive to both Hindu and Muslim alike. The British mishandled the question entirely, failing either to convince the sepoys that the cartridges had not been greased with cow and pig fat or to withdraw them from use. The situation was ripe for explosion.

The first serious outbreak occurred at Meerut, a military station 30 miles north of Delhi. A detailed study of the outbreak there has been made by J.A.B. Palmer (entry no. 19A). Having failed to put down the original uprising, the British authorities most disastrously failed to pursue the errant sepoys on their flight to Delhi. Upon their arrival there, they implored the aged Ahadur Shah II, the last Mughal emperor of India, to take over leadership of their cause and an indiscriminate massacre of all Europeans began. This news soon spread all over India and was the signal for more outbreaks. The question of the extent of the mutiny is one which Dr. Majumdar investigates at some length (entry no. 6). Sporadic outbreaks occurred in Bengal (modern-day Bengal), Rajasthan, Punjab, and the Deccan, but these were quickly put down and the area remained firmly under the control of the British. The rebellion was essentially limited to the area in the present-day state of Uttar Pradesh, West Bihar, and certain states in Central India.

Naturally throughout the area in which British authority had been destroyed, the Europeans were either killed or fled and many dramatic escapes and bloody massacres occurred. One of the least bloodthirsty of the escape accounts was the one written by William Edwards (entry no. 260). The most famous of the atrocity stories was the slaughter of the garrison at Cawnpore after its surrender to forces supposedly under the command of Nana Sahib. The most complete scholarly account of this event is in Gupta's biography of Nana Sahib (entry no. 150). For the duration of the revolt the countryside had fallen into a complete state of anarchy.



Marfat.com

Militarily speaking the Mutiny can be divided into four operations, the siege of Delhi, the campaign in the Gangetic valley which centered around the reliefs, siege, and capture of Lucknow, the campaign in Central India, and the restoration of order in Oudh and Rohilcund. The best current account of these operations can be found in Edwardes' book (entry no. 520). Control of Delhi has always been a key to the Gangetic valley and the recapture of the city was immediately one of the major British military aims. This campaign was conducted from the Punjab and was directed by Sir John Lawrence. Lucknow was the major British garrison in the Nortwest Provinces and was successfully defended against an overwhelming force of sepoys by the forces under Sir Henry Lawrence. The first abortive relief was conducted by Sir Henry Havelock and the second by a force under Sir Colin Campbell. These forces came up the Gangetic valley from Calcutta. A more or less separate campaign was conducted in Central India by forces under the command of Sir Hugh Rose. Once Delhi and Lucknow had been recaptured, the rebellion was essentially finished, and from there on it was simply a matter of regaining control of the rebellious regions.

The two major areas of conflict in historical interpretation have been over the causes of the revolt and the degree of civil rebellion. The Mutiny was undoubtedly a great shock to the British and contemporary writers tried desperately to find evidence of an organized plot or even to blame the rebellion on Russian influence. One of the leading exponents of the plot theory was John Kaye (entry no. 59). The Indians in turn have tried to prove that the Mutiny was a great patriotic war of independence. Probably the most lurid and well-known expression of this viewpoint is Savarkar's book (entry no. 89). Professor Metcalf includes a review of varying viewpoints and their exponents in his book (entry no. 17A). Both of the extreme nationalistic viewpoints assumed some degree of organization and neither came close to the truth. There is no evidence of any organized plot. Dr. Palmer (entry no. 19A) found evidence of some organization behind the outbreak at Meerut, but found little to indicate a more widespread conspiracy among the sepoys. Dr. Majumdar (entry no. 17) is one of the most bitter opponents of the war of independence theory. He exaimined the evidence and found none which would indicate any type of conspiracy. He also considers each of the Indian heroes and demonstrates the spontaneous way in which they joined the rebellion, as well as their unpatriotic motives. Any careful examination of the military history of the rebellion shows that only the lack of ability, organization, and cooperation among the rebels permitted the British to regain control as easily as they did. Fundamentally the Mutiny was a spontaneous uprising of various discontented groups, one in a long line of mutinies and rebellions.



Marfat.com

There is no question that a civil rebellion took place in the areas where the rebellion was successful, but whether or not this rebellion is patriotic in character is another question. British historians in general have tended to ignore the civil rebellion. The best and most complete discussion of it is in Dr. Chaudhuri's book (entry no. 6). The general sequence of events seems to have been as follows: first, the sepoys mutinied and destroyed any civil authority; then those who had lost their holdings or authority through the British policies took them over again, various elements including the peasants burned down the municipal buildings, especially the tax records, and the criminal and primitive classes took the opportunity to pillage and loot. The causes for action and the leaders varied by district and with the local grievances, but there does not seem to have been any overall organization or unity other than a general desire to get rid of the British. Chaudhuri finds that leadership was generally in the hands of the conservative and feudalistic elements of society, just as the various preceding revolts had been. The Mutiny was certainly more than just a military rebellion as the British historians tend to argue, but it can hardly be called a patriotic war of independence as the Indian historians would like to assume.

While the Mutiny is not quite the major event the Indian nationalists believe, it was of crucial effect in Indian history. Professor Metcalf (entry no. 17A) examines the far-reaching effects of the Mutiny on British administration and policies in India. Another study by Jagdish Raj (entry no. 20A) considers the effects of the Mutiny on land policy. He feels British reactions to the Mutiny in this area greatly retarded land reform.

The most important narrative histories of the Mutiny were mainly contemporary. Kaye and Malleson (entry no. 59, 69) is the most comprehensive study, but both historians were influenced by contemporary emotions. Edward Holmes' one volume work (entry no. 54) is perhaps the best known of the shorter histories, but it lacks accuracy and completeness. The British history which seems to be the most adequate is Forrest's three volume work (entry no. 47). Written 50 years after the Mutiny, it tends to be less partisan than any of the others and is partially based on government documentary material which was not available to earlier historians. It is surprisingly readable, but is essentially limited to accounts of the various military campaigns. The best of the modern popular histories is undoubtedly Collier's book (entry no. 8), which combines exciting reading with careful research.

There are numerous biographies of all the outstanding figures of the Mutiny and many minor figures besides. The two most outstanding works are probably Gupta's book on Nana Sahib (entry no. 150) and Maclagan's book on Canning (entry no. 172). Both stand high from the viewpoint of scholarship. Gupta deals especially well with the controversial aspects of Nana Sahib's



Marfat.com

life and examines carefully all the evidence concerning his connection with the Cawnpore massacres and whether or not he lived to escape to Nepal. Maclagan's book is essentially a study of Canning's official decisions in India, taken mainly from his papers. A lively popular biography of Mrs. Dubberly, including her campaign experiences in Central India during the Mutiny, has been written by Tisdall (entry no. 205). The two major characters of the Mutiny who seem to be least adequately covered by existing biographies are Henry Havelock and William Hodson. The available biographies of Havelock are far from adequate. His status as a hero and as a devout Christian seems to have prevented the creation of any really candid or analytical studies. William Hodson is one of those fascinating characters who is either passionately defended or bitterly attacked. He undoubtedly performed some brilliant deeds for the Empire, but his personal character was open to attack. A really good study of Hodson the man rather than Hodson the hero or Hodson the villain has never been written. In general most of the biographical material adds little to either scholarly analysis or valuable source material of the Mutiny.

The number of diaries, letters, memoirs, and journals published on the Mutiny is legion. In this mass of material, books which were relatively nonpartisan in approach and sympathetic towards the Indians were few and far between. One of the least prejudiced of these works was Russell's diary of his trip to India (entry no. 370). Many of the letters, journals, and memoirs give vivid glimpses of the vengeful British at work, looting, killing, and torturing almost wantonly. Some of the gory accounts of British escapes are the best sources for the other point of view and describe Indian cruelties. Scot's tale is one of the more lurid of these accounts (entry no. 371). Everyone who had participated in the Mutiny in any way included comments on it in his memoirs and much of this material was either written too long after the event or was too brief to be of much use as primary source material.

Aside from the type of books already discussed, there is also a good deal of contemporary writing on the causes of the Mutiny in pamphlet form. Much of this material is partisan and ill informed, but it does give a picture of British reactions to the Mutiny. Two of the most influential works were probably Malleson's Red Pamphlet (entry no. 480) and Duff's letters (entry no. 450). The two most extended pamphlet controversies were over General Windham's actions at the battle of Cawnpore and William Taylor's actions at Patna.

The Mutiny was a favorite topic for novelists and there are undoubtedly many more of these frequently bad novels about the Mutiny than those which are listed. The two best are Kaye's Shadow of the Moon (entry no. 597) and Masters' Nightrunners of Bengal (entry no. 603), but they both use the plot theory. The Indian fiction which was available was of no higher standard than



Marfat.com

the British novels. The drama and passion of the Mutiny simply cries for a major novel on the scale of War and Peace, but it has yet to appear.

Much material on the Mutiny has appeared in periodicals. There are some good scholarly articles, such as Srivaslava's on the role of the press in inflaming native grievances (entry no. 694). Many of the short emotional pleas or brief accounts of the events of the Mutiny which appeared in periodicals were excluded from this study. Some valuable firsthand accounts have also appeared in the periodical literature such as Mrs. Bennett's account of her captivity by the sepoys (entry no. 763). In general most of the articles simply tried to do what the general narrative histories and biographies did in much longer form.

There is a great mass of documentary material. Of the published collections of documentary material, the two most notable are Forrest's (entry no. 831) and the series on The Freedom Struggle in Uttar Pradesh (entry no. 23). However, they both attempt to tell a story through documentary material and the Uttar Pradesh material seems to be particularly partisan in approach. Another valuable and readily available source of government documents is the Parliamentary Papers (entry no. 834). One of the most useful documentary source materials is the collection of Narratives prepared by various district officers after the Mutiny which give a strict account of the events which had taken place in each area (entry no. 841).

There is also a large mass of materials in archives. Wainwright's guide (entry no. 922) is of great value in listing the materials in Great Britain. It, however, excludes materials in the India Office Records Library. There are several guides to the India Office collection (entry no. 914, 917, 920, 920A), but they still do not provide a complete listing of the resources of this library. There is just as large a group of valuable material in archives in India, but the available descriptions were quite limited. Since the only information available was inadequate, the material in these archives was excluded from this discussion. However, there is a new guide to Indian archives in preparation (entry no. 920A).

Almost all of this documentary material was created by the British and finding material which gives the Indian side of events is very difficult. The major strictly Indian materials are a couple of native narratives kept during the siege of Delhi (entry no. 331), the autobiography of a sepoy (entry no. 379), and the bundles of papers rescued from the palace after the fall of Delhi (entry no. 918). Other source materials are the reports of British spies and the trial proceedings of convicted sepoys, which can be found in government document collections. They, however, cannot exactly be termed unbiased. Of course, there was never any rebel government as such to keep records and most of the



Marfat.com

Indians involved were either killed, afraid to write their memoirs, or unable to write. This lack of source material for the Indian side is one of the major difficulties for historians working on the Mutiny.

As far as bibliographical problems are concerned, the major one is the general lack of bibliography in the field of Indian studies. Most of the material on the Mutiny was in English and was published in Great Britain so that the standard English bibliographical sources cover it. The British Museum catalog (BM) was the most comprehensive, but somewhat difficult to use since many items were listed under unusual entries. In this bibliography American rules of entry have been followed so that the entry used in it does not necessarily correspond with the entry used in the bibliographical source where the item was verified. The new India Office Library Catalog (IO) was also very helpful. The subject catalog of books is the best available for materials on India, but it is far from complete. Much of the material in the library had not been re-cataloged and was listed in a handwritten accessions list which was quite difficult to use. The Library of Congress catalogs (LC) were especially helpful for modern works. Unfortunately there is no published catalog of any major Indian library which would be comparable to our Library of Congress catalogs and there is no cumulative lists of works published in India. The new Indian National Bibliography (NIB) is a start, but it covers only very recent works and the earlier volumes are not particularly complete. A particularly acute problem is the almost complete lack of coverage of Indian language materials. Problems of verification and entry proved to be so great for this class of material that they were excluded.

As far as periodical indexes are concerned, the same problem exists. There is simply no adequate subject index to materials on India, either ancient or modern. The one published volume of Moraes' index to periodicals (Moraes) was excellent; a continuation of that work or one like it would be a great contribution to the field of Indian bibliography. Fortunately the standard British and American indexes covered much of the material, but there is probably material in Indian journals which has not been listed. In checking a set of the Indian Historical Records Commission, a number of articles which had not been listed anywhere were found and presumably this is also the case with other Indian scholarly journals. The Bibliography of Asian Studies was somewhat helpful, but it is by no means complete and its scope is essentially outside the Mutiny field. Unfortunately the Ames Library lacks complete sets of many Indian journals so that making complete annotations of many articles was not possible.

There were two other bibliographical problems. One difficulty is the inadequate methods of bibliographical citation followed by so many Indian scholars. Of the two extensive book bibliographies on the Mutiny, Sen's (entry no. 22)



Marfat.com

was the most comprehensive, but the entries in the English study by Collier (entry no. 8) were much more complete. Variant spellings of Indian names and place names was another problem. Generally the form of entry in the source of verification was followed for Indian names. Place names were spelled in accordance with the Imperial Gazeteer of India, 1907-1909. 26 v.

As far as the scope of this bibliography is concerned, it attempts to provide as complete a listing as possible. It was originally done as a Masters Thesis at the University of Minnesota and was limited by the resources at hand. With two exceptions, it includes all of the materials cited in works on the Mutiny or items listed in any published bibliographic index. The information available on Indian language materials and documents in Indian archives was so limited that these two catagories of materials were omitted. Generally speaking the items included in this bibliography are concerned with the Mutiny as such, not with its long-term causes and results. Exceptions were made only in the case of such valuable studies as Barat's book (entry no. 509) on previous mutinies.

The most complete information possible was provided for each entry. Since all of the relevant material could not be directly examined, the abbreviated symbols indicate source of verification, as well as serving as far as possible as an indication of which library has the item. For items which could not be annotated from direct examination, a search was made for enough information about them to give some indication of the contents. For items that could not be verified, the author who originally cited them was given. No particular effort was made to present complete histories of editions. Usually the edition examined was cited, or the edition listed in the source of verification, or the first one published if neither of the other rules applied. In general the idea has been to provide as much information as possible about each entry, as well as indicating the accuracy of the provided information. Within the scope of the collection and bibliographic resources of the University of Minnesota, this bibliography is as complete and as accurate as possible.



Marfat.com

## GUIDE TO ABBREVIATIONS

| | |
|---|---|
| BAS | Bibliography of Asian Studies, 1956- (in the Journal of Asian Studies, September 1957- ). Annual. |
| BF | Bibliographie der fremdsprachigen Zeitschriftenliteratur. Gautszch b. Leipzig, Dietrich, 1911-1919, 1925-1926- , V. 1- . |
| Biblio | Biblio, catalogue des ouvrages parus en langue francaise cans le monde entier. October 1933- , Paris, Service Bibliographique des Messageries Hachette, 1933- , V. 1- . |
| BM | British Museum. Department of Printed Books. Catalogue of printed books. London, Clowes, 1881-1900. 393 pts. in 95 v. Supplement. London, Clowes, 1900-1905. 13 v. |
| BN | Paris. Bibliotheque Nationale. Catalogue general des livres imprimes. Auteurs. Paris, Impr. Nat., 1900- , V. 1- . |
| Cal | Calcutta. Imperial Library. Catalogue. Author-Catalogue of printed books in European Languages. Calcutta, Office of the Superintendent, 1904. 2 v. |
| CGF | Catalogue general de la librairie francaise, 1840-1925. Paris, Lorenz, 1867-1945. 34 v. |
| Col | Collier, Richard. The great Indian Mutiny, a dramatic account of the sepoy rebellion. New York, E. P. Dutton & Co., 1963. (entry no. 8) |
| DIB | Buckland, Charles Edward. Dictionary of Indian Biography. London, Sonnenschein, 1906. |
| EC | English catalog of books issued in Great Britain and Ireland. 1801- . London, S. Law, 1864-1901; Pub. Circular, 1906- |



Marfat.com

1 Ahmad, Dr. Qeyamuddin. The Wahabi movement in India. Patna University, Ph.D thesis, 1959. To be published by Firma K. I. Mukhopadya of Calcutta.

Contains one chapter on the movement as related to the Mutiny. Author feels former treatment has been superficial and inadequate and fails to take into account the true aims and program of the movement. Points up failure of Wahabi movement as a whole in joining in the movement. Uses many varied and obscure source materials.

(I have seen a copy of the thesis.)

2 MnUA BM LC Anderson, George and Subadar, Manilal Bhagrandas. The development of an Indian policy, the last days of the Company: a source book of Indian history, 1818-1858. London, Bell & Sons, 1918. 2 v. V. 1, The expansion of British India. 1818-1858. 179 p.

Contains four chapters on the Mutiny. Gives many excerpts from original documents. Ignores atrocities and concentrates on British heroes, loyal Indians, and permanent policy results.

3 LC Bombay (State) Committee for a History of the freedom movement in India. Source material for a history of the freedom movement in India; collected from Bombay government records. Bombay, Govt. Central Press, 1957- . V. 1, 1818-1885.

4 IO Buckler, F.W. The political theory of the Indian Mutiny. London, 1922.

See article, entry no. 339 for his theory discussed.

5 MnUA LC Chattopadhyaya, Haraprasad. The Sepoy Mutiny, 1857, A social study and analysis. Calcutta, Bookland Private, Lt., 1957. 234 p.

Dr. Chattopadhyaya has made a careful examination of the reasons for sepoy and popular discontent and the causes of the Mutiny. His conclusions are similar to those of Dr. Majumdar in regard to the Mutiny as a national revolt. He states flatly there would have been no popular revolt if there had not been a military mutiny first, and there would have been no mutiny if there had not been obvious errors in the British administration of the sepoy army.



Marfat.com

He very carefully points out the multiplicity and regional differences in the causes of the popular disaffection and the lack of any overall organization or devotion to political causes such as independence. He emphasizes the great proportion of sepoys and native princes who remained loyal. He concludes if a movement is only regional in scope and lacks political organization and causes, it cannot be called a freedom movement.

5A MnUA LC Chaudhuri, Sashi Bhusan. Civil disturbances during British rule in India (1765-1857). Calcutta, 1955.

6 MnUA LC Chaudhuri, Sashi Bhusan. Civil rebellion in the Indian Mutinies (1857-1859) Calcutta, World Press, 1957. 367 p.

Dr. Chaudhuri's book is a sound piece of scholarly work. He is concerned with the Mutinies as a civil rebellion, not as a military revolt. The relationship between the two was in the common causes of unrest of both the sepoys and the general populace. The mutiny of the sepoys made possible the civil rebellion, but generally they abdicated leadership in favor of the traditional feudal leaders with a grudge against the British. In line with his study of earlier civil disturbances, Chaudhuri finds that this feudal leadership is not necessarily reactionary. He makes clear the widespread nature of the disturbances and the general passive support of the populace for the rebel forces. He has relied mainly on the official narratives, other unpublished governmental papers and reports, and contemporary newspaper reports. His analysis of the facts is almost undisputable, but complete acceptance of his conclusions depends on the definition of the nascent nationalism shown by the feudal elements. Also, he perhaps makes too much of the spontaneous character of the uprisings as illustrative of the general hatred of the foreign oppressor.

7 MnUA Chaudhuri, Sashi Bhusan. Theories of the Indian Mutiny (1857-1859) a study of the views of an eminent historian on the subject. Calcutta World Press, 1965. 207 p.

A criticism of the views on the Mutiny expressed by R. C. Majumdar in "The history and culture of the Indian people". See entry no. 16.

A careful study of the source materials Majumdar used was conducted along with a line-by-line criticism.



Marfat.com

8 MnUA LC Collier, Richard. The great Indian Mutiny, a dramatic account of the sepoy rebellion. New York, E. P. Dutton & Co., 1963. 383 p.

Mr. Collier has not attempted to write a definitive history of the Mutiny; he has attempted to convey how it was perceived by a small group of people. Based on extensive research, this is a very well done history written for an audience beyond the scholarly. Emphasis is on the siege of Delhi and the relief of Lucknow. As a popular history, readable and accurate, this has few equals.

English edition was entitled, "The Sound of Fury".

9 MnUA LC Datta, Kalikinkar K. History of the Freedom movement in Bihar. Patna, Govt. of Bihar, 1957-1958. 3 v. V. 1, 1857-1928. "Bihar and the Indian Movement of 1857-1859". pp. 1-72.

Events in Bihar, in particular the revolt led by Kunwar and Amar Singh. Discusses extent of civil rebellion and native discontent.

10 MnUA LC Embree, Ainslie T., ed. 1857 in India: Mutiny or War of Independence? Boston, D.C. Health, 1963. 101 p. Problems in Asian Civilizations.

A well-selected sample of writings on the causes of the Mutiny. Offers contemporary as well as modern opinions. Shows considerations of the plot theory, the national war of independence theory, and the civil disturbance theory. Makes suggestions for further readings.

11 MnUA LC The history and culture of the Indian People. Ramesh Chandra Majumdar, ed. Bombay, Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan, 1951-1963. V. 9, pp. 467-650.

Gives brief outline of events and careful discussion of causes. See also Chaudhuri, entry no. 7.

12 MnUA Husain, Asad. British India's relations with the kingdom of Nepal from 1857-1947. Ph.D thesis, University of Minnesota, 1965.

Includes some material on the Mutiny.

13 MnUA India. Ministry of Information and Broadcasting. The great rising of 1857. Delhi, Ministry of Information & Broadcasting, 1958. 122 p.

A brief survey taken from Dr. Sen's 1857. Includes portraits.



Marfat.com

14 IO LC Joshi, Puran Chandra, ed. Rebellion, 1857: a symposium. New Delhi, People's Publishing House, 1957. 355 p.

A convinced Marxist, the author views the rebellion as a class revolt and the beginning of the nationalist movement. (Embree, entry no. 10.)

15 MnUW MacAree, James Gregory. The passage of the Government of India Bill of 1858. Minneapolis, 1961. Ph.D thesis. University of Minnesota. 300 p.

Includes one chapter on British reaction to the Mutiny and one on the "hue and cry" after Canning. Main emphasis is on the reaction within the British government.

16 LC Madhya Pradesh, India. The history of freedom movement in Madhya Pradesh. Nagpur, Government Printing Office, 1956. 499 p.

17 MnUA Majumdar, Ramesh Chandra. The sepoy mutiny and the revolt of 1857. 2nd ed. Calcutta, Firma K. L. Mukhopadhyay, 1963 (1st ed. - 1957). 503 p.

Dr. Majumdar has written one of the first really scholarly studies of the Mutiny. He attacks the theory that the sepoy rebellion was in any sense a national war of independence. His contention is that the sepoys mutinied out of fear of loss of caste and religion and their success led to a complete breakdown in the civil authority in Oudh, Rohilkhand, and West Bihar. This breakdown gave the Talukdars a chance to regain their lost lands and honors, while the less wealthy took the opportunity to destroy records of delinquent taxes and rents. The goonda elements and the sepoys collected loot, while old family and communal feuds broke out. The civil character of the rebellion in these areas was due only to a natural reaction to the disappearance of the civil authority and not in any noticeable degree to a sense of national consciousness. Dr. Majumdar thoroughly demolishes the theory that the rebellion was the result of an organized plot and exposes the so-called heroes of the revolt as non-heroic figures. He points out that the lack of a great leader and any organized planning was the major reason for the British success in restoring authority. Throughout the book the greatest care is taken in evaluating and comparing the available evidence.



Marfat.com

17A
MnUA
LC

Metcalf, Thomas R. The aftermath of revolt, India, 1857-1870. Princeton, University Press, 1965. 352 p.

An excellent study of the profound effect of the Mutiny on the British administration and policies in India. Also contains a review chapter on the causes of the revolt and their varying interpretations by historians.

18
IO

Mukherjee, Haridas and Uma. The growth of nationalism in India - 1857-1905. Calcutta, Presidency Library, 1957. 166 p.

19
MnUA
LC

Pakistan Historical Society. The history of the freedom movement. Karachi, Pakistan Historical Society, 1957-1961. 3 v. in 5. V. 2, 1831-1905, pt. 1.

Oureshi, I. H. "The causes of the war of independence", pp. 230-269.

Causes of disaffection, especially Muslim.

Safa, M. N. "The war of independence, 1857-1859", pp. 270-332.

A narrative of events.

19A
MnUA
LC

Palmer, J. A. B. The mutiny outbreak at Meerut in 1857. Cambridge, University Press, 1966. 175 p.

This is a detailed analysis of the events at Meerut. Dr. Palmer finds definite evidence of a degree of organization and planning behind the outbreak. However, despite the similarity between this and the other mutinies, he does not feel there is evidence to support the theory of a more widespread organization.

20
MnUA
LC

Philips, Cyril Henry, ed. Historical Writings on the peoples of Asia, V. 1, Historians of India, Pakistan and Ceylon. London, Oxford University Press, 1961. Sen, S. N. "Writings on the Mutiny", pp. 373-384.

An examination and consideration of some of the more important contemporary histories of the mutiny.

20A
MnUA
LC

Raj, Jagdish. The mutiny and British land policy in North India, 1856-1868. Bombay, Asia Publishing House, 1965. Asia Historical Series No. 2. 191 p.

This history of British land policy effectively discusses one of the major after effects of the Mutiny. Before the Mutiny the British



Marfat.com

had begun enlightened policies which laid the emphasis on the protection of the rights of the cultivators against the talugdars. During and after the Mutiny the British actions provided a network of legal provisions which thoroughly confirmed the position of the talugdars. Dr. Raj argues that the British had no good reasons for doing this since the talugdars were equally active as a group against the British. He also argues that this series of British decisions greatly retarded the process of land reform in Oude.

21 MnUA BM LC — Rowbotham, William Bevill, ed. The Naval Brigades in the Indian Mutiny, 1857-1858. London, Naval Records Society, 1947. 331 p.

An excellent study of the Naval Brigade which accompanied Campbell's force. Uses all available primary source material. An event-by-event account, which includes excerpts from many actual dispatches and letters.

22 MnUA LC — Sen, Surendra Nath. 1857. Delhi, Publications Division, Government of India, 1957. 466 p.

Of the recent scholarly works on the Mutiny, Dr. Sen's work is closest to the narrative histories in context. It is essentially an account of events, written in a readable style and based on sound scholarly research. His introductory account of the reasons for sepoy and civil disaffection is masterly. However, his chapters of conclusions seems to be somewhat unrelated to the rest of the book. His contention that the Mutiny was inevitable and became a patriotic revolt after its beginning are contradicted by his own statements exposing British military incompetence in putting down the revolt at its beginning, the lack of the concept of nationalism, and the reactionary nature of the leading elements in the civil revolt. He includes an extensive bibliography and a few original documents as illustrations in appendices.

22A MnUA LC — Spear, Percival. Twilight of the Mughuls, studies in late Mughul Delhi. Cambridge, University Press, 1951. 270 p.

Includes a chapter on the mutiny in Delhi written from the viewpoint of events within the city.

23 MnUA IO LC — Uttar Pradesh, India. Information Directorate. Freedom struggle in Uttar Pradesh; source material. Lucknow, U.P. Advisory Board for history of freedom movement series, 1957-1961. 6 v.

V. 1, 1857-1859: Nature and origins. V. 2, Awadh (Oudh):



Marfat.com

1857-1859. V. 3, Bundelkhand and adjoining territories 1857-1859. V. 4, Eastern and adjoining districts 1857-1859. V. 5, Western districts and Rohilkhand 1857-1859. V. 6, Consolidated index and chronology.

A collection of important and relevant excerpts, from archival material and published works, which aim to present the Indian view of the struggle.

24 MnUA LC

Verney, Gerald Lloyd. The Devil's Wind. The story of the Naval Brigade at Lucknow from the letters of Edmund Hope Verney and other papers concerning the enterprise of the ship's company of H.M.S. Shannon with extensive quotations from Edmund Verney's letters. London, Hutchinson & Co., 1956.

A lively narrative of the activities of the detachment from H.M.S. Shannon with extensive quotations from Edmund Verney's letters. Gives an excellent picture of the second relief of Lucknow.



Marfat.com

25 Cal — The annual Register, or a view of the history, politics, and literature, etc. 1758-1862. London, 1759-1863.
See volumes covering the mutiny 1857-1858.

26 MnUA — Ball, Charles. The history of the Indian Mutiny: giving a detailed account of the sepoy insurrection in India; and a concise history of the military events which have tended to consolidate British Empire in Hindostan (Hindustan). London, London Printing & Publishing Co., 1858-1859. 2 v.
Inaccurate. Includes many pictures, maps, and excerpts from original sources.

27 MnUA IO LC — Basu, Baman Das. Rise of Christian power in India, 1750-1860. Calcutta, R. Chatterjee, 1931. 2nd ed. 1011 p.
One short chapter on the Mutiny serves as an indictment against British cruelty.

28 IO — Beisinger, V. Die urspringe des Aufstandes von 1857 in Oudh. Frankfurt am Main, 1960.

29 BM — Berncastle, Julius. The revolt of the Bengal sepoys. Sydney, Australia, J.R. Clarke, 1857. 31 p.

30 BM — Billot, Frederic. L'Inde, l' Angleterre et la France. Paris, Dantin, 1857. 199 p.

31 BM — Bird, Robert Wilberforce. The Indian Mutiny, two lectures, etc. London, Bosworth & Harrison, 1858. 37 p.

32 MnUA BM LC — Bonham, John. Oude (Oudh) in 1857, some memories of the Indian Mutiny. London, Williams & Norgate, 1928. 95 p.
A brief unscholarly account of the mutiny written for popular consumption. The personal recollections and diary of the author were not included.



Marfat.com

33 MnUA BM LC — Burne, Owen Tudor. Clyde and Strathmairn. An account of the part taken in the Indian Mutiny operations by Lord Blyde and Lord Strathmairn. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1891. 194 p.

A history of military operations in the Mutiny.

34 Col — Campbell, Colin. A narrative of the Indian revolt from its outbreak to the capture of Lucknow. London, W. Clowes, 1858.

35 MnUA BM LC — Carey, W. H., ed. The good old days of Honorable John Company; being curious reminiscences illustrating manners and customs of the British in India during the rule of the East India Company from 1600-1885. Simla, Argus Press, 1882-1887. 3 v. Calcutta, R. Cambray, 1907. 2 v.

Includes a short chapter on the first uprisings and causes of the Mutiny in volume two. Basically a social history of the English in India.

36 Col — The Cawnpore outbreak and massacre. Calcutta, J. F. Bellamy, 1857.

37 IO — Crawshay, George. The mutiny of the Bengal Army; a lecture from "Official documents". Gateshead, 1857. 12 p. Reprinted from the Gateshead Okerver.

38 MnUA BM LC — Dangerfield, George. Bengal Mutiny, the story of the sepoy rebellion. London, Hutchinson & Co., 1933. 283 p.

A popular history.

Delhi Gazette, Editor of. See "The Indian Mutiny..."

39 MnUA BM — Digby, William. 1857. A friend in need. 1887. Friendship forgotten. An episode in Indian Foreign Office Administration. London, Indian Political Agency, 1890. 148 p.

Contains one chapter on Nepal's reaction to the Mutiny. The author is concerned with the change in Nepal's attitude between 1857 and 1887.

40 MnUA — Dodd, George. The history of the Indian revolt and of expeditions to Persia, China, and Japan 1856-1857-1858. London, W. & R. Chambers, 1859. 634 p.



Marfat.com

A popular history which attempts to be accurate. Recounts events, taking the popular viewpoint toward the villainous natives.

Editor of the Delhi Gazette. See "The Indian Mutiny..."

41 MnUA IO LC — Edwardes, Michael. The orchid house, splendors and miseries of the kingdom of Oudh, 1827-1857. London, Constable, 1960. 216 p.

Contains one short chapter on the Mutiny. Emphasis is on the effects of the Oudh annexation and Oudh Proclamations.

42 NIB — 1857 centenary souvenir. Edited by Piyarelal Bhalla. Delhi, P. L. Bhalla, 1957. 230 p.

43 Cal — Evans, Thomas. Three lectures on the revolt of the Bengal Army in 1857. By one who passed through those...days of Mutiny. Mussoorie, 1899.

44 MnUA BM LC — Fitchett, William Henry. The tale of the Great Mutiny. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1901, 1907. 485 p.

A history written in a very popular tone. Includes a diary kept by Mrs. Soppitt, an officer's wife, during the siege of Lucknow and published for the first time in the Graphic of June 15, 1907.

45 IO — Forbes-Mitchell, William. The relief of Lucknow; ed. with an introduction by Michael Edwardes. London, Folio Society, 1962. 159 p.

46 MnUA BM — Forgues, Paul Emile Daurand. La révolte des cipayes, épisodes et récits de la vie Anglo-Indienne. Paris, Hachette, 1861. 454 p.

Former editor of the Delhi Gazette. See "The Indian Mutiny..."

47 MnUA BM LC — Forrest, George William. A history of the Indian Mutiny, reviewed and illustrated from original documents. London, William Blackwood, 1904-1912. 3 v.

Essentially a comprehensive survey of the military operations of the British. Government records and personnel narratives have been studied and compared for the sake of accuracy. Narrative style is surprisingly clear and many maps are included. Relatively impartial. One of the standard histories.



Marfat.com

48
MnUA
BM

Frost, Thomas, ed. Complete narrative of the Mutiny in India from its commencement to the present time. London, Read & Co., 1857, 1858. 3 ed. 76 p.

Includes many excerpts from letters written from India. Covers through the siege of Delhi. Includes illustrations.

49
IO

Gardner, Frank M. The Indian Mutiny. London, 1957. Library Assn., London. Special Subject Lists, No. 18. 4 p.

50
MnUA
BM
LC

Gilbert, Henry. The story of the Indian Mutiny. New York, Thomas Y. Crowell, London, G. G. Hasp & Co., 1916. 350 p.

A popular history.

51
BM

Gorman, James Thomas. The siege of Lucknow. Great Exploits. Oxford, Oxford University Press, 1942. 38 p.

52
BNB

Harrison, John Bennett. The Indian Mutiny. London, Roulledge, 1958. Historical Assn. Aids for Teachers Series No. 5. 12 p.

53
MnUW
IO
LC

Hilton, Richard. The Indian Mutiny: a centenary history. London, Hollis & Carter, 1957. 232 p.

A general history for the uninformed. Written mainly from other secondary accounts. Attacks war of independence theory and maintains conservative landowners and priests took advantage of sepoy grievances.

54
MnUA
BM
LC

Holmes, Thomas Rice Edward. History of the Indian Mutiny, and of the disturbances which accompanied it among the local population. London, Allen, 1883, 1885, 1888. London, MacMillan, 1898, revised ed., 1913. 659 p.

The standard one volume history of the Mutiny. Includes much interpretation and concerned with controversial points.

Hope, Ascott R. see Moncrieff, Ascott R. H.

55
MnUA
BM
LC

Hutchinson, George. Narrative of the mutinies in Oude, (Oudh) compiled from authentic records. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1859. 256 p.

Includes lengthy quotations from reports of British officials in

138048



Marfat.com

the various localities. Concerned with individual mutinies in Oudh. Done under government auspices.

Illustrated Times, London. See "Narrative of the Indian Revolt".

56 BM — The Indian Mutiny to the fall of Delhi. Compiled by a former editor of the "Delhi Gazette". London, George Routledge, 1857. 2nd edition, 1858, entitled "The Indian Mutiny to the evacuation of Lucknow. To which is added a narrative of the defense of Lucknow and a memoir of Ge. Havelock".

Indian Revolt. See "Narrative of the Indian Revolt..."

57 MnUA BM — Innes, James John McLeod. The sepoy revolt, a critical narrative. London, A. D. Innes & Co., 1897. 303 p.
A general history of the revolt written by an officer who took part in the siege of Lucknow.

58 MnUW BM LC — Joyce, Michael. Ordeal at Lucknow, the Defense of the Residency. London, John Murray, 1938. 396 p.
A history of the siege told from the viewpoint of those in the residency.

59 MnUA LC — Kaye, John William. A history of the sepoy war in India, 1857-1858. London, Allen & Co., 1864-1876. 3 v.
Deals extensively with causes of disaffection. Emphasizes reactions of conservative elements to reform. Recognizes degree of civil rebellion. More impartial than Malleson, but somewhat apologetic for British atrocities. With Malleson forms the standard history of the Mutiny.
See also Pincott, entry no. 87.

60 BM — Kennedy, James. The Great Indian Mutiny of 1857, its causes, features, and results. London, 1858.

61 MnUA BM — Landon, Perceval. "1857". In commemoration of the 50th anniversary of the Indian Mutiny. London, W. H. Smith & Son, 1907. 140 p
Reprinted from the Daily Telegraph.
A short popular history.



Marfat.com

62 MnUA LC Leasor, James. The Red Fort, an account of the siege of Delhi in 1857. London, Werner Laurie, 1956. 379 p.

A narrative written in the popular style by a journalist.

63 Cal Lee, J. F., and Radcliffe, F. W. The Indian Mutiny up to the relief of Lucknow. Rawalpindi, privately printed, 1918.

64 BM Lind, Af Hagely, Axel Reinhold Ferdinand. Reisebilder und Skizzen aus Indien und dem letzten indischen Kriege. 1857-1859. Leipzig, 1861.

65 MnUA BM Ludlow, John Malcolm. British India, its races, and its history, considered with reference to the Mutinies of 1857. Cambridge, MacMillan, 1858. 2 v.

Background information on India, given in a series of lectures to the Working Men's College. No information on the Mutiny.

66 MnUA BM LC MacMunn, George Fletcher. The Indian Mutiny in perspective. London, G. Bell & Sons, 1931. 276 p.

A popular history based on some research and military knowledge. Author is a prolific writer on India.

67 MnUA Madras Military Male Orphan Asylum. Narrative of the Indian Mutinies of 1857. Madras, Asylum Press, 1858. 196 p.

Compiled from the Parliamentary Blue Books, private communications, and letters which have appeared in the newspapers. Published to make money for the asylum.

68 MnUA LC Malcolm, Henry Frederick. History of the war in India. Philadelphia, John E. Potter & Co., 1859. 512 p.

About one-third of the book is concerned with the Mutiny. Includes a short biography of Havelock.

69 MnUA LC Malleson, George Bruce. History of the Indian mutiny, 1857-1858. Commencing from the close of the second volume of Sir John Kaye's History of the Sepoy war. London, Longman's Green & Co., 1896. 3 v.

A leading exponent of the plot theory. Definitely partisan. Disagrees frequently with Kaye on details, to the point of rewriting Kaye's last volume. With Kaye forms standard history of the Mutiny.



Marfat.com

See also Showers, C. L. "The Indian army...", entry no. 91 and Pincott, entry no. 87.

70 MnUA LC — Malleson, George Bruce. The Indian Mutiny of 1857. London, Seeley & Co., 1891. 413 p.

71 BM — Mallika, Isanachandra. The Mutiny and the Congress. By an Old Bengalee. Serampore, Printing House, 1891. 10 p.

72 MnUA IO — Mangin, Arthur, ed. La révolte au Bengale en 1857 et 1858: souveniers d'un officer irlandais (Daniel O'Bern), précèdes d'une introduction géographique, descriptif et historique. Tours, Mame et Cie, 1862. 337 p.

73 BM — Martin, Charles Louis Auguste. La puisance militaire des Anglais dans L'Inde et l'insurrection des cipayes. Résumé historique et critique des campagnes de l'armée anglaise dans l'Inde, un tableau du théâtre de la guerre, les itinéraires des généraux Sir C. Campbell et Sir H. Havelock, les plans des sièges de Delhi et Lucknow, etc. Paris, Hachette, 1859.

74 MnUA BM LC — Martin, Robert Montgomery. The Indian Empire; history, topography, geology ... government, finance, and commerce. With a full account of the Mutiny of the Bengal Army; of the insurrection in Western India; and an exposition of the alleged causes. London, London Printing & Publishing Co., 1858-1861. 3 v.

A detailed history of the Mutiny is given in volume two, utilizing many sources. Tends to deplore British excesses.

75 MnUA — Martin, Robert Montgomery. La révolte de l'Inde, ses commencements, see progrès, histoire des causes qui l'ont amemée. Traduit de l'anglais par M. Kermoysan. Paris, Librairie de firmin didot frères, 1860. 352 p.

76 NIB — Marwalla, C. L. When the storm came. 1857. Sind. Bombay, K. W. Dwani, 1957. 31 p.

77 MnUA LC — Mason, Philip Woodruff. The men who ruled India, the founders of Modern India. New York, St. Martin's Press, 1954. 2 v.



Marfat.com

Includes one section on the mutiny. Eulogistic in tone, built around biographies of the English rulers.

78 Biblio — Maynard, Felix. L'Inde en feu. 1857. Paris, Editions de Montsouris, 1944. 95 p.

79 IO — Mehta, Asoka. 1857, The great rebellion. Bombay, Hind Kitak, 1946. 80 p.

80 MnUA — Moncrieff, Ascott Robert Hope. The story of the Indian Mutiny 1857-1858. Edinburgh, W. P. Nimmo Hay & Mitchell, 1898. 224 p.
A popular history, concerned with the Mutiny as a mutiny.

81 — No entry.

82 MnUA BM — Narrative of the Indian Revolt from its outbreak to the capture of Lucknow by Sir Colin Campbell. London, George Vickers, 1858. 452 p.
Written very much in a newspaper style. Includes almost 200 engravings from authentic sketches which give an excellent picture of contemporary illustrations. Reprinted from the Illustrated Times.

Old Bengalee. See Mallika, Isanachandra.

83 NIB LC — Nigam, N. K. Delhi, in 1857. Delhi, S. Chand, 1957. 189 p.

84 BM — Orr, A. P. The English Captives in Oudh, an episode in the history of the Mutinies of 1857-1858. Edited by MacLeod Wylie. Calcutta, 1858.

85 IO — Osipov, A. M. and Reisner, I. M., eds. Narodnoe vosstanie v Indii, 1857-1859. Moskva, 1957. 328 p.

86 IO LC — Panikkar, Kavalam Modhava. In 1857. Amedabad, Harold Laski Institute of Political Science, 1957. 8 p.



Marfat.com

87
MnUA
LC

Pincott, Frederic. Analytical Index to Sir John W. Kaye's History of the Sepoy War and Col. G. B. Malleson's History of the Indian Mutiny. London, W. Allen, 1880.

88A
LC

Rahmon, B. Abdur. "The Indian Revolution, 1857." Bangalore, Modi Power Print Work, 1957. 94 p.

88B
MnUA

Ruiz, D. J., ed. Los cipayos, o la insurreccion de la India, novela historica por Don D. J. Dominguez. Madrid, Imprenta de D. José Repullés, 1857.

89
MnUA
LC

Savarkar, Vinayak Damodar. The Indian War of Independence. Bombay, B. G. Dhawale, 1947. 552 p.

This book, written by an ardent nationalist for the purpose of arousing patriotic feeling, was one of the most influential books ever written about the Mutiny. First published in England in translation from the original Marathi manuscript, it was immediately banned. The author is the prime exponent of the theory which made the Mutiny into a glorious war of independence conducted by noble patriots. Unfortunately patriotism seems to be the author's aim rather than scholarship. The edition I saw contains a preface giving the lengthy publications history of the book.

90
MnUA
BM

Sherring, Mathew Atmore. The Indian church during the great Rebellion. An authentic account of the disasters which befell it, its sufferings, and faithfulness unto death of many of its European and native members. London, James Nisbet, 1859. 355 p.

Describes what happened in each mission by city. A tribute to the martyrs and the Indians who kept faith.

91
BM

Showers, Charles Lionel. The Indian Army and Co. Malleson. Being a correspondence between the author of "Kaye Rewritten" and Maj.-Gen. Showers. London, Reeves & Turner, 1881. 18 p.

See also Malleson, entry no. 69.

92
MnUA
BM
LC

Sieveking, Isabel Giberne. A turning point in the Indian Mutiny. London, David Nutt, 1910. 226 p.

A secondary account of the siege and relief of Arrah. Emphasis is laid on the English heroes. Includes a few of John Nicholson's letters.



Marfat.com

93 MnUA — Stark, Herbert A. The call of the blood or Anglo-Indians and the sepoy mutiny. Rangoon, British Burma Press, 1932. 172 p.

Another popular history of the Mutiny, highly partisan towards the British cause.

93A EC — Story of the Indian Mutiny, 1857-1858. Lond, Mimmo, 1878.

94 MnUA BM LC — Thorburn, Septimus Smet. The Punjab in peace and war. Edinburgh, Blackwood, 1904. 358 p.

Includes two chapters on the role of the loyal Punjab in the Mutiny. De-emphasizes the unrest in the Punjab and gives her troops credit for suppression of the Mutiny.

95 MnUA BM LC — Trevelyan, George Otto. Cawnpore. 3rd ed. London, MacMillan & Co. 1886. (1st printed 1865). 305 p.

An unscholarly account of siege and massacre at Cawnpore drawn from the Depositions of 63 witnesses taken under the direction of Col. Williams, Police Commissioner of the North-West Province, A narrative of Events at Cawnpore by Nanukschund, a local lawyer, Thompson's Story of Cawnpore, and the official government Narratives. Dr. Sen throws considerable doubt on the validity of this book; in particular he questions the authenticity of Nanukschund's narrative. However, contradictory and inadequate evidence make the formulation of any completely accurate account difficult, but this study is more notable for literary style than historical accuracy.

96 MnUA BM — Valbezin, Eugene de. The English and India. Trans. by a Diplomate. London, W. H. Allen & Co., 1883. 498 p.

Concerned mainly with the Mutiny. Interesting for the French point of view.

97 CGF — Vandevelde, Louis J. Étude sur les Indes Anglaises. Brussels, Gayot, 1857.

98 MnUW — Warren, Edouard de, comte. De l'Inde anglaise avant et après l'insurrection de 1857. Paris, Hachette, 1857-1858. 2 v.

99 BM — White, Samuel Dewe. Complete history of the Indian Mutiny. Weston-super-Mare, J. Marche, 1885. 275 p.



Marfat.com

100 Wood, Evelyn. The revolt in Hindustan 1857-1859. London,
MnUA Methuen & Co., 1908. 356 p.
LC Another secondary account, originally published in the Times.

Woodruff, Philip. See Mason, Philip Woodruff.



Marfat.com

101 MnUA BM — Cosens, Francis Richard and Wallace, C.L. Fatehgarh and the Mutiny. Lucknow, Newul Kishore Press, 1933. 276 p.
Taken from the files of the Fatehgarh magistrate's office and various regimental records.

102 MnUA BM — Keene, Henry George. Fifty-seven, some account of the administration of Indian districts during the revolt of the Bengal army. London, W. H. Allen & Co., 1883. 145 p.
A secondary account of how the district officers kept order in various areas in the North-West provinces during the Mutiny.

103 BM — Parker, Neville Thornton. A memoir of Meerut (notes and accounts from contemporary accounts of events in Meerut during the Indian Mutiny of 1857.) Meerut, 1904. 39 p.

104 BM — Parsons, Richard. A story of Jugdespore, 1858. London, Army and Navy Cooperative Society, 1909. 52 p.

105 RE — Reade, Edward Aanderson. Description of the measures taken at Agra during the Indian Mutiny. Agra, 1857. 66 p.

106 MnUA BM — Rich, Gregory. The mutiny in Sialkot, with a brief description of the Cantonment from 1852 to 1857. 80 p.
A brief compilation from the existing records. Factual emphasis on who did what when.

107 MnUA IO LC — Roy Choudhury, Pramab Chandra. 1857 in Bihar (Chotanagpur and Santhal Parganas) Patna, Revenue Dept. of Bihar, 1957, 1959. 147 p.
A scholarly study of the revolt of 1857 in two districts of Bihar. Careful study of the reasons for disaffection and the course of the rebellion. Argues that uprising was nationalistic by virtue of its completeness.

108 IO NIB — Sharma, Benudhar. The rebellion of 1857, Vis-a-vis Assam. Calcutta, 1958. 86 p.



Marfat.com

109 IO Singh, Balbhadra. Brief survey of Raghogarh (Raghugarh) States' services during the Indian Mutiny, 1858-1859. Ajiner, 1937. 23 p.

110 Sinha, R.M. 1857 in Jabalpur (Jubbulpore) District. Jabalpur, 1957.
Jubbulpore was part of the Sagar territory and a successful mutiny took place there. (K & M).
Cited by Majomdar, entry no. 17.

111 MnUA BM Wilson, Minden. History of Behar (Bihar) Indigo factories: Reminiscenses of Behar (Bihar). Tirhoot and its inhabitants of the past. History of the Behar (Bihar) Light Horse Volunteers. Calcutta, Calcutta General Printing Co., 1908. 334 p.
Includes some information on events in Bihar during the Mutiny, especially the raising of a local volunteer troop to prevent rebellion.



Marfat.com

## BIOGRAPHY

112 MnUA BM — Aitchison, Sir Charles Umperston. Lord Lawrence, Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1892. Rulers of India Series. 216 p.
Taken from other published works. Major emphasis is on administrative efforts.

113 MnUA BM LC — Atkins, John Black. Life of Sir William Howard Russell... the first special correspondent. London, John Murray, 1911. 2 v.
Includes six chapters on the Mutiny. Mainly excerpts from Russell's diary. Some commentary on the justice of his comments.

114 BM — Aylen, William Henry. The soldier and the saint; or two heroes in one. A Christian lecture in memory of the late Gen. Havelock. London, Judd & Glass, 1858. 12 p.

115 BM — Bahadur Shah II. Proceedings on the trial of Muhanmad Bahadur Shah, Titular King of Delhi, before a military commission upon a charge of rebellion, treason, and murder...1858. Calcutta, 1895. 177 p.

116 BM — Banks, John Shaw. Three Indian Heroes: the missionary, the statesman, the soldier. London, Wesleyan Conference Office, 1874. 133 p.
Biographies of William Carey, Sir Henry Lawrence, and Sir Henry Havelock.

117 MnUA BM — Bartlett, D. W. The heroes of the Indian Rebellion. Columbus, Ohio, Follett, Foster & Co., 1859. 456 p.
Gathers and edits some of the more thrilling narratives of the Mutiny for an American audience. Merely a summary of various already published works.

118 BM — Bernays, Leopold John. Havelock, the good soldier. A sermon. London, Sampson, Low, Son & Co., 1858. 20 p.



Marfat.com

119
MnUA
BM
LC

Brock, William. A biographical sketch of Sir Henry Havelock. London, James Nisbet, 1858. 1874, 16th ed. 302 p.

A factual biography of a hero, written to satisfy a public demand for details on the life of a fallen hero. Includes quotations from letters and dispatches.

120
BM

Browne, John. Cawnpore and the Nana of Bithoor (Bithor). Cawnpore, Victoria Press, 1890. 27 p.

121
BM

Chamberlain, Crawford Trotter. Remarks on Captain Trotter's Biography of Major W. S. R. Hodson. Edinburgh, R. & R. Clark 1901. 19 p.

Printed for private circulation.

See also Lionel J. Trotter's "Life of Hodson's Horse", entry no. 207.

122
BM

Cholmeley, R. E. John Nicolson: "The Lion of the Punjab". London Andrew Melrose, 1909. The World's Heroes. 144 p.

123
MnUA
BM
LC

Colvin, Auckland. John Russell Colvin. The last Lieutenant-Governor of the North-West under the Company. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1895. (Rulers of India) 214 p.

Includes one chapter on the Mutiny. Mr. Colvin was civil governor of Agra. Taken mainly from his letters and diaries.

124
MnUA
IO

Cooper, Leonard. Havelock. London, Bodley Head, 1957. 192 p.

A modern biography of Havelock. Relatively readable and apparently accurate. Does not give much indication of source material.

125
MnUA

Cork, Barry Johnson. Rider on a grey horse, a life of Hodson of Hodson's Horse. London, Cassell & Co., Ltd., 1858. 178 p.

A lively popular account of a hero's life. Takes a favorable attitude towards Hodson's alleged crimes. The author has made some study of source material.

126
BM

Culrose, James. The missionary martyr of Delhi. A memoir of the Rev. John MacKay, Baptist Missionary who was killed at Delhi, May 1857. London, J. Heaton & Son, 1860. 139 p.



Marfat.com

127 MnUA BM LC

Cunningham, Henry Stewart. Earl Canning. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1891. Rulers of India. 220 p.

Drawn heavily from Kaye and Malleson.

128 MnUA LC

Datta, Kalikinkar K. Biography of Kunwar Singh and Amar Singh. Patna, K. P. Jayaswal Research Institute, 1957. 231 p.

Major concern is with the role of Kunwar and Amar Singh in the uprisings in Patna. Careful scholarly account of events.

129 MnUA IO LC

Dawson, Lionel George. Squires & Sepoys, 1857-1957. London, Hollis and Carter, 1960. 98 p.

The book is a biography of one of the author's ancestors, George Blake, and his adventures during the Mutiny. He marched with Havelock. Includes many direct quotations from Blake's journal, but aimed at a popular audience.

130 MnUA BM LC

Diver, Katherine Helen Maud. Honoria Lawrence: a fragment of Indian history. London, John Murray, 1936. 52 p.

A personal biography of an understanding wife. Views Sir Henry from his wife's point of view.

131 MnUA BM

Durand, Henry Mortimer. The life of Major General Sir Henry Marion Durand. London, W. H. Allen, 1883. 2 v.

Contains one chapter on Sir Henry's experiences during the Mutiny. He was in charge of the Central India Agency. Taken mainly from his diaries and letters. Gives a brief account of events in Central India as they affected Sir Henry.

132 MnUA BM LC

Edwardes, Henry Benjamin and Merivale, Herman. Life of Sir Henry Lawrence. London, Smith, Elder, 1872. 2 v.

Contains only two short chapters on the Mutiny. Includes many quotations from his letters and papers.

133 MnUA IO LC

Edwardes, Michael. The necessary hell: John and Henry Lawrence and the Indian Empire. London, Cassell, 1958. 213 p.

An impressionistic portrait of 19th Century India. Includes several short scenes from the Mutiny.



Marfat.com

134
BM

Elliott, Joseph A. Padre Elliott of Fyzabad: a memorial. Edited by A. W. Newboult. London, Charles Kelly, 1906.

Erica, see "Passages from the life of..."

135
BM

Evans, W. Downing. Ode on the death of Gen. Sir Henry Havelock. London, privately printed, 1858.

136
MnUA
BM

Forbes, Archibald. Colin Campbell, Lord Clyde. London, MacMillan, 1895. English Men of Action. 222 p.

The story of the military operations as directed by Colin Campbell.

137
MnUA
BM
LC

Forbes, Archibald. Havelock. London, MacMillan, 1891. English Men of Action. 223 p.

A popular biography of a hero.

138
MnUA
BM
LC

Forrest, George William. Life of Field Marshall Sir Neville Chamberlain. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1909. 512 p.

Includes an account of the siege of Delhi taken mainly from Sir Neville's letters.

139
MnUA
BM
LC

Forrest, George William. The life of Lord Roberts. London, Cassell & Co., 1914. 372 p.

Includes one chapter on the Mutiny. Same information as in "Sepoy Generals".

140
MnUA
BM
LC

Forrest, George William. Sepoy Generals. Wellington to Roberts. Edinburgh, W. Blackwood, 1901. 478 p.

Includes short biographies of Herbert Edwardes and Lord Roberts

141
MnUA
BM

Fraser, Hastings C. Our faithful ally, the Nizam: being a historical sketch of events, showing the value of the Nizam's alliance to the British Government in India, and his services during the Mutinies. London, Smith, Elder, 1865. 507 p.

Includes a chapter on the Mutiny. A tribute to the loyalty of the Nizam of Hyderabad in difficult circumstances. Includes a brief narrative of events.



Marfat.com

142 BM Furneaux, Rupert. The first war correspondent, William Howard Russell of "The Times". London, Cassell & Co., 1944. 240 p.

143 MnUA BM LC Gambier-Parry, Ernest. Reynell Taylor ... A biography. London, Kegan, Paul & Co., 1888. 365 p.

Taylor was Hodson's Commander at the time of the regimental chest scandal. He took no part in the major events of the Mutiny. Includes account of the Mutiny at Kangra.

144 MnUA BM LC Gibbon, Frederick P. The Lawrences of the Punjab. Issued as part of "The Temple Biographies", edited by Dugald MacFadyen. London, J. M. Dent, 1908. 305 p.

Includes three chapters on the Mutiny. Taken from other published biographies.

145 MnUA BM LC Gilliat, Edward. Daring deeds of the Indian Mutiny, true stories of heroic deeds, intrepidity, and determination in the face of fearful odds during the Great Mutiny. London, Seeley, Service & Co., 1918. 254 p.

A cheaper edition of Gilliat's "Heroes of the Indian Mutiny".

146 MnUA BM LC Gilliat, Edward. Heroes of the Indian Mutiny, stories of heroic deeds, intrepidity, and determination in the face of fearful odds during the Great Mutiny. London, Seeley, Service & Co., Ltd., 1914. 345 p.

Written to inspire boys. Biographical incidents in the lives of notable English Mutiny heroes. Includes biographical material on Thomas Seaton, Herbert Edwardes, William Hodson, Henry P. Daly, Frederick Roberts, John Nicholson, Alexander Taylor, Henry Lawrence, and Henry Wylie Norman.

147 MnUA BM LC Goldsmid, Frederic John. James Outram, a biography. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1880, 1881. 2 v.

Contains several chapters on his life during the Mutiny.

148 BM Graham, George Farquhar Irving. Life and work of Sir Syed Ahmed Khan. Edinburgh, W. Blackwood, 1885. London, Hodder & Stoughton, 1909. 412 p.

Includes two short chapters on his actions during the Mutiny as a British supporter and his view on the causes of the rebellion.

See also Ahmad, Dr. Qeyamuddin, entry no. 1.



Marfat.com

149 BM Grant, James P. The Christian soldier. Memorials of Maj.-Gen. Sir Henry Havelock. London, 1858.

150 MnUA LC Gupta, Pratul Chandra. Nana Sahib and the rising at Cawnpore. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1963. 227 p.

This is an excellent study of one of the chief villains of the Mutiny. Nana Sahib is represented as weak, ineffectual, and unscrupulous. After careful examination of conflicting evidence, Gupta gives a decision on several controversial points. He believes Nana Sahib went over to the sepoys under threats when they appeared to be on the winning side. He shows his ineffectiveness as a military commander and civil governor, as well as his grandiloquent dreams of empire. Gupta feels he was definitely involved in both of the massacres at Cawnpore. Even if they were not at his orders, he could hardly have not been aware of the planning for them. The story of events at Cawnpore, Nana's flight from the British, and his life in Nepal are all recounted from the available sources. Dr. Gupta attacks the theory of civil rebellion, holding out the greased cartridges as the immediate causes of the Mutiny. He also completely discredits the plot theory, especially on the part of Nana Sahib.

H. Y. See Yule, Henry

151 BM LC Hare, Augustus, and John Cuthbert. The story of two noble lives. Being memorials of Charlotte, Countess Canning, and Louisa, Marchioness of Waterford. London, George Allen, 1895. 3 v.

The first volume is concerned with family history, the second with the lives of the Cannings in India, and the third with Lady Waterford's widowhood. Some confusion between details about the two sisters. Includes letters written during the Mutiny which give many personal glimpses of various heroes of the Mutiny. Excellent taste in editing, but includes much trivia and duplication. Inadequate index and explanation of many characters. (Antheneum, January 6, 1894, p. 79).

152 Col Harington, Capt. Hastings: a memoir. London, Nisbet, 1892.

Capt. Douglas Hastings served in several actions leading to and ending in the relief of Lucknow.



Marfat.com

153 MnUW BM LC — Headley, Joel Tyler. Life of General Henry Havelock. New York, Low & Co., 1859. 375 p.
Inaccurate, exaggerated, eulogistic are terms used in describing this biography of a hero for an American audience. (Antheneum, June 25, 1859, p. 837).

154 BM — Holcomb, James Foote. Jhansi history and the Rani of Jhansi. Madras, M. E. Press, 1904. 73 p.

155 BM — Holmes, Frederic Morell. Four heroes of India, Clive, Warren Hastings, Havelock, Lawrence. With a concluding note on the rule of Lord Mayo. London, S. W. Patridge, 1892. 176 p.

156 BM — Holmes, Thomas Rice Edward. Four famous soldiers: Sir Charles Napier, Hodson of Hodson's Horse, Sir W. Napier, Sir H. Edwardes. London, W. H. Allen, 1889.
Sympathetic and able biography of three men. Virulent attack on Hodson presenting him as a monster of dishonesty and cruelty. (Antheneum, August 13, 1889, p. 280-281). 344 p.

157 BM — Hood, Edwin Paxton. Havelock: The Broad Stone of Honour. A tribute. London, 1858.

158 MnUA IO LC — Husain, Agna M. Bahadur Shah II and the war of 1857 in Delhi with its unforgettable scenes. Delhi, Atma Ram & Sons, 1958. 451 p.
A biography of Bahadur Shah which presents him as a noble and resourceful patriot. Also discusses conditions in Delhi and the siege. Includes some original documents in the appendices. Accepts the plot theory.

159 MnUA BM LC — Innes, James John McLeod. Sir Henry Lawrence, the pacificator. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1898. Rulers of India (ed. by Sir William Wilson Hunter) 208 p.
A short biography. Includes a brief account of the defense of the residency at Lucknow.

160 MnUA BM LC — James, David Pelham. Life of Lord Roberts. London, Hollis & Carter, 1954. 503 p.
An excellent biography of one of England's foremost soldiers. Taken from his private papers. Includes one short chapter on the



Marfat.com

Mutiny. Discusses Lord Roberts' share in the suppression of the Mutiny in the Punjab and the siege of Delhi.

161 MnUA BM LC — Kaye, John William. Lives of Indian officers, illustrative of the history of the civil and military services of India. London, W. H. Allen, 1867. 2 v.

Includes short biographies of Sir Henry Lawrence, General James Neill, and Brigadier-General John Nicholson.

162 IO — Kincaid, Charles Augustus. Lakshmi Bai, Rani of Jhansi. London, 1943. Reprinted from the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, April 1943. 14 p.

The article was not in the Journal of the Bombay Branch, which was what the Ames Library had.

Also, reprinted in "Lakshmi Bai, Rani of Jhansi and other essays", London, 1946.

163 MnUA BM — Knollys, Henry, ed. Life of General Sir Hope Grant with selections from his correspondence. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1894. 2 v.

Taken mainly from diaries. Includes extensive account of actions in Mutiny. Gen. Grant was one of the senior officers at the siege of Delhi.

164 MnUA BM LC — Lee-Warner, William. The life of the Marquis of Dalhousie. London, MacMillan, 1904. 2 v.

Includes one chapter defending Lord Delhousie from attacks blaming his administration for the Mutiny.

165 BM — Lee-Warner, William. Memories of Field Marshall Sir Henry Wylie Norman. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1908. 327 p.

An able essay, somewhat overcautious. Source material with personal detail, is scant. Retells story of siege of Delhi, illustrated by extracts from Norman's journal. (Antheneum, June 13, 1908, pp. 719-722).

166 MnUW BM — Looker, Edith C. Sir Henry Havelock, and Colin Campbell, Lord Clyde, London, Cassell & Co., 1885. The World's Workers. 128 p

Gives short biographies of the two men with inspirational aims.



Marfat.com

167 BM LC Low, Charles Rathbone. A Memoir of Lt.-General Sir Garnet J. Wolseley. London, Richard Bentley, 1878. 2 v.

Eulogistic, too diffuse. Wolseley was a famous soldier in his day. He took part in the second relief of Lucknow. (Antheneum, September 21, 1878, p. 361-362).

168 MnUA BM LC Lumsden, Peter Stark and Elsmie, George. Robert Lumsden of the Guides: a sketch of the life of Lt.-Gen. Sir H. B. Lumsden, K. C. S. I., C. B., with selections from his correspondence and occasional papers. London, John Murray, 1899. 333 p.

Taken as much as possible from his diaries and papers. Contains several chapters on the Mutiny as Lumsden heard about it at his post at Candahar in Afganistan.

169 BAS Lutefullah, Syed. The men behind the war of independence, 1857. Karachi, Mohamedali Education Society, 1957. 197 p.

170 Col MacCrea, R. Tablets in the Memorial Church, Cawnpore. Calcutta, Thacker Spink, 1894.

171 MnUA BM LC MacGregor, Charles Metcalfe. Life and opinions of Maj.-Gen. C. M. MacGregor. Edited by Lady MacGregor. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1888. 2 v.

Taken mainly from letters written to his family. Includes account of the Mutiny at Firozpur. Sir Charles also participated in the siege of Delhi and the capture of Lucknow and the Oudh campaign. Written by his widow; Charlotte.

172 MnUA LC Maclagan, Michael. "Clemency" Canning, Charles John, 1st. Earl Canning, Governor-General and Viceroy of India 1856-1862. London, MacMillan, 1962. 419 p.

This is an excellent biography of Lord Canning. Extensive use is made of Canning's private papers and other manuscript sources. His three most controversial decisions -- the establishment of press censorship, the limitation of unjust retribution against the natives, and the Oudh proclamation -- are carefully discussed; the reasons why they were made and the furor they aroused. Extensive quotations are used. The emphasis in the Mutiny period is limited to the actions of Lord Canning and the sort of information he received. Maclagan speaks of Lord Canning with great respect, for the deter-



Marfat.com

mination with which he withstood severe criticism to insist on justice for the natives and control of British atrocities.

173 BM Malleson, George Bruce. Recreations of an Indian official. London, Longman, Green, 1872.

Contains articles on Lord Lawrence, Sir Vincent Eyre, Mahadyee Scindia, Sir Bartle Frere, the principles of Akbar, and Dyce Sombri's ancestor, all of which have appeared in magazines except for the sketch of Sir Bartle Frere. The life of Lord Lawrence fills half of the book and is vigorous and restrained. The sketch of Sir Vincent Eyre is a warm personal portrait. The account of Sir Bartle Frere's career is excellent. He acted with intelligence and dispatch during the Mutiny by sending his few forces to hold Moltan, risking Scinde to secure Multan and Ferzepore. (Antheneum, January 27, 1874, p. 109).

174 MnUA BM LC Marshman, John Clark, Memoirs of Sir Henry Havelock. London, Longman, Green & Co., 1860, 1861. 462 p.

A contemporary history. Mainly an account of the events in which Havelock was involved.

175 MnUA BM LC Maurice, Frederick Barton and Arthur, Compton Archibald. The life of Lord Wolseley. London, William Heinemann, 1924. 375 p.

Includes a few pages on his activities during the Mutiny. He was attached to Campbell's force.

176 MnUA BM Meek, Robert. The martyr of Allahabad, Memorials of Ensign Arthur Marcus Cheek, murdered by the sepoys at Allahabad. London, James Nisbet, 1857. 70 p.

A collection of material on the Mutiny at Allahabad, particularly concerning the fate of Ensign Cheek.

177 MnUA BM Miles, Alfred Henry and Pattle, Arthur John. Fifty-two stories of the Indian Mutiny and the men who saved India. London, Hutchinson & Co., 1895. 449 p.

Written to uplift the young. Author has edited many such heroic and inspiring collections.

178 MnUA IO Misra, Anand Swarup. Nana Sahib Peshwa and the fight for freedom. Lucknow, Information Dept., 1961. 636 p.

A rather disconnected account of the native leaders of the Mutiny



Marfat.com

and various events in the Mutiny. Presents a good summary of the patriotic Indian viewpoint.

179 MnUW BM LC — Monypenny, William Flavelle and Buckle, G.E. The life of Benjamin Disraili, Earl of Beaconsfield. London, John Murray, 1916. 6 v.

V. 4 contains one short chapter describing the political controversy raised by the mutiny.

180 MnUA BM — Morrison, John Lyle. Lawrence of Lucknow, 1806-1857, being the life of Sir Henry Lawrence retold from his private and public papers. London, G. Bell & Co., 1934. 348 p.

Taken from a comprehensive study of his private and public papers. Section on the Mutiny is short. Told from the viewpoint of Sir Henry's decision.

181 BM — Muerdter, J. Frederick. Gen.-Maj. Sir Henry Havelock... als Kriegsheld und als Chust. Nach den Biographien von W. Brock, J. Grant, und J. Marshman geschildert. Stuttgart, 1859.

182 Sen — Napier, . Biographical memoir of the late Capt. G.W.W. Fulton.

Capt. Fulton was killed during the siege of Lucknow. He was one of the engineering officers and known for his daring in repelling mining operations. (K & M)

183 BM — Owen, William. The Good Soldier. A memoir of Maj.-Gen. Sir Henry Havelock. London, Ipswich, 1858.

A popular history of a hero. Includes quotations from Havelock's histories of his campaigns in Afganistan and Burma. Full of extortions to emulate the great man. (Antheneum, March 27, 1858, p. 400).

184 BM — Owen, William. The martyrs of the Indian Rebellion. London, Ward, Lock & Co., 1891. 144 p.

185 BM — Owen, William. Memorials of Christian martyrs and other sufferers for the truth in the Indian Rebellion. London, Simpkin, Marshall, 1859.

Dry, flat, and uninteresting is the tone. The purpose is to sermonize. (Antheneum, January 29, 1859, p. 150)



Marfat.com

186 LC Pal, Dharm. Tatya Tope, the hero of India's first war of Independence, 1857-1859. New Delhi, Hindustan Times, 1957.

Parry, Ernest Gambier, see Gambier-Parry, Ernest.

187 BM Passages from the life of a hero (W. S. R. Hodson); or, Readings for night schools. London, Christian Knowledge Society, 1863.

188 MnUA BM LC Pearse, Hugh Wodehouse. The Hearseys, five generations of an Anglo-Indian family. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1905. 410 p.
Mainly concerned with Sir John Hearsey. Contains a short account of the Mutiny at Barrackpore, where General Hearsey was in command.

189 MnUA BM LC Pearson, Hesketh. The hero of Delhi, a life of John Nicholson, Savior of India, and a history of his wars. London, Collins, 1939. 253 p.
A popular account. Does include several pages of bibliography. The author wrote several other such biographies.

190 BM LC Petrie, Charles Alexander. George Canning. London, Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1930, 1946. 308 p.
A biography of Canning as a conservative statesman. Includes excerpts. (Times Literary supplement, May 30, 1930, p. 469.)

Phillips, E. C., see Looker, E. C.

191 MnUA LC Pollock, John Charles, Way to glory, the life of Havelock of Lucknow. London, John Murray, 1957. 250 p.
A biography written in a narrative style, which is largely based on Havelock's private papers.

192 LC Price, George Ward. Extra-special correspondent. London, Harrap, 1957. 346 p.

193 BM Reed, Andrew, the Younger. A good soldier. A sermon... on occasion of the death of... Sir Henry Havelock. London, 1958.

194 BM Robertson, Alexander Cunningham. Memorials of General Sir Edward Harris Greathed. London, Harrison & Sons, 1858. 95 p.



Marfat.com

General Greathed served at the siege of Delhi, then commanded the force sent to relieve Agra. Relieved of his command by General Hope Grant, he then served in the final capture of Lucknow, and the pursuit of Tantia Tope. (K & M)

195 BM LC — Rudra, A. B. The Viceroy and Governor-General of India. London, Oxford University Press, 1940. 362 p.

196 BM — St. Clair, William. John Laird Mair Lawrence, Viceroy of India. London, Hamilton, Adams & Co., 1887. 266 p.

197 Col — Salmond, Albert. Salmond of Waterfoot. London, Walter Eyre, 1887.

198 MnUA BM LC — Shadwell, Lawrence. Life of Colin Campbell, Lord Clyde, illustrated by extracts from his diary and correspondence. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1881. 2 v.

Written after his death, by permission of his trustees, from his papers. A detailed memoir of his notable services and decisions.

199 MnUA BM LC — Smith, Reginald Bosworth. Life of Lord Lawrence. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1883. 2 v.

This is the longest and the standard biography of John Lawrence. Gives a lengthy account of his role in the Mutiny.

200 IO LC — Tahmankar, Dattatraya Vishwanath. The Ranee of Jhansi. London, MacGibbon & Kee, 1958. 178 p.

201 MnUA BM — Taylor, Miss Alicia Cameron. General Sir Alexander Taylor, G. C. B., R. E.: His times, his friends, and his work. London, Williams & Norgate, 1913. 2 v.

Written from primary source material and memories of personal friends by his daughter to insure her father's achievements should not be forgotten. Mainly concerned with General Taylor's role in the Mutiny. He was one of the group of leaders at the siege of Delhi.

202 BM — Taylor, Lucy. The story of Sir Henry Havelock, the hero of Lucknow. London, T. Nelson & Sons, 1894. 72 p.



Marfat.com

203 BM Taylor, Lucy. The story of Sir Henry Lawrence, the hero of Lucknow. London, T. Nelson & Sons, 1894. 72 p.

204 MnUA BM LC Temple, Richard. Lord Lawrence. London, Macmilliam, 1889. English Men of Action. 203 p.
Written mainly from personal knowledge of his character. Chapter on the Mutiny discusses measures which held the Punjab.

205 MnUA IO LC Tisdall, Evelyn Ernest Percy. Mrs. Dubberly's campaigns, an Englishwoman's experiences in the Crimean War and Indian Mutiny. Chicago, Rand McNally, 1963. 224 p.
A lively biography of Mrs. Dubberly. Uses her published journals and her letters to her sister Selina, now in the manuscript collection of the British Museum.

206 MnUA BM LC Trotter, Lionel James. The Bayard of India. A life of Gen. Sir James Outram. London, Everyman's Library, 1903, 1906. 320 p.
Essentially an abridgement of Sir Frederick Goldsmid's work. Adds a few extra details. Presents Outram as a hero.

207 MnUA BM LC Trotter, Lionel James. A leader of light horse. Life of Hodson of Hodson's Horse. Edinburgh, William Blackwood & Sons, 1901. (Everyman's Library, 1910). 396 p.
Attempts to exonerate the great hero.
See also Chamberlain, Crawford. "Remarks on...", entry no. 121.

208 MnUA BM LC Trotter, Lionel James. Life of John Nicholson, soldier and admistrator, based on private and hitherto unpublished documents. London, John Murray, 1898. 333 p.
Makes extensive use of source material. Discusses suppression of revolt in Punjab as well as the siege of Delhi.

209 MnUA BM Trotter, Lionel James. Life of the Marquis of Delhousie. London, W.H. Allen & Co., 1895. Statesmen Series. 235 p.
Includes a short section on his reaction to the Mutiny.

210 BM LC Trotter, Lionel James. Lord Lawrence: a sketch of his public career. London, W.H. Allen & Co., 1880. 132 p.
A readable sketch of Lord Lawrence's career put out in a cheap edition.



Marfat.com

211 MnUA BM LC — Vibart, H. M. Richard Baird Smith, the leader of the Delhi heroes in 1857. Private correspondence of the commanding engineer during the siege, and other interesting letters hitherto unpublished. Westminster, Archibald Constable & Co., 1897. 308 p.

An eulogistic biography with some excerpts from private papers. Includes letters to his wife in Part 2.

212 BM — Wakefield, Henry Funj. Some of the words, deeds, and success of Havelock in the cause of temperance in India. 1861.

213 MnUA LC — Walsh, John Johnston. A memorial of the Fattehqurh (Fatehgarh) Mission and her martyred missionaries, with some remarks on the Mutiny in India. London, Nisbet, 1859. Philadelphia, Presbyterian Board of Publication, 1859.

Includes a history of the mission. Gives a brief biography of each martyr and describes their fate.

Warner, William Lee, see Lee-Warner, William.

214 BM — Williams, Frederick Smeeton. General Havelock and Christian Soldiership. London, Judd & Glass, 1858. 12 p.

215 BM — Williamson, John Vaughan. Fallen heroes of the Indian War. A poem. In memory of Havelock and other Britons gloriously fallen in defense of English supremacy in Asia during the Sepoy Rebellion of 1857-1858. London, 1858.

216 BM — Winslow, Octavius. Honoring God and its reward. A lesson from the life of the late Gen. Sir H. Havelock. London, Bath, 1858.

217 EC — Wright, Charles H. H. Memoir of John Lovering Cooke and the Indian Mutiny. London, J. Nisbet, 1873.

Y., H., see Yule, Henry.

218 BM — Yule, Henry. A memorial of the life and service of Major-Gen. W. W. H. Greathed. Compiled by a brother officer H. Y. London privately printed, 1879. 57 p.

Wilberforce Greathed was very active in urging an attack on Delhi. (K & M).



Marfat.com

219 MnUA BM LC — Adye, John Miller. Recollections of a military life. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1895. 382 p.

Contains little material of interest except for an account of the defense of Cawnpore under Gen. Windham in which the author participated. Short discussion of causes of the Mutiny.

220 MnUW BM LC — Albert, Prince Consort of Queen Victoria, 1819-1861. Letters of the Prince Consort, 1813-1861. Edited by Dr. Kurt Jagow and trans. by E. T. S. Dugdale. London, John Murray, 1938. 381 p.

Contains a few letters giving his views on the Mutiny.

221 MnUA BM LC — Alexander, William Gordon. Recollections of a Highland Subaltern during the campaigns of the 93rd Highlanders in India, under Colin Campbell, Lord Clyde, in 1857, 1858, and 1859. London, Edward Arnold, 1898. 360 p.

The author decided to publish his diary to correct various inaccuracies in the historical literature on the Mutiny concerning the activities of his reignment. The major portion of the book is concerned with General Campbell's march to the relief of Lucknow, but it also includes four chapters on the campaigns in Rohilkund and Oudh.

222 MnUA BM — Anderson, Robert Patrick. A personal journal of the Siege of Lucknow. Edited by Thomas Carnegi Anderson. London, W. Thacker & Co., 1858. 110 p.

Capt. Anderson commanded an outpost during the siege and his journal was edited and published by his brother. The journal includes incidents not described elsewhere, but is told very much from a personal point of view.

Annals of the Indian Rebellion, see Chick, Noah.

223 MnUA BM — Anson, Octavius Henry St. George. With the H. M. 9th Lancers during the Indian Mutiny: The letters of Brevet-Major O. H. S. G. Anson. Edited by his son, Harcourt Suft Anson. London, W. H. Allen, 1896. 380 p.



Marfat.com

The letters were written to his wife and give an excellent picture of conditions in the camp before Delhi. Author deplores the British brutality towards the natives which he saw on every side of him. The letters continue to the final capture of Lucknow.

224 BM Argyll, George Douglas Campbell, 8th Duke of. Memoirs of my Indian career. Edited by Sir Charles E. Bernard. London, MacMillan, 1893. 2 v.

Describes British brutalities in putting down the rebellion. Author was Commissioner of the Cis-Sutlej State. (Sen, entry no. 22)

225 MnUA BM LC Barker, George Digby. Letters from Persia and India, 1857-1859: A subaltern's experiences in war. Edited by Lady Barker. London, G. Bell & Sons, 1915. 183 p.

Author was a lieutenant in the 78th Highlanders, who marched with Havelock. Contains letters written home to his mother and sister.

226 MnUA Barnes, George Carnac. Letters written from the camp before Delhi to George Carnac Barnes, C. B., Commissioner of the Cis-Sutlej States, and now lent to the Delhi fort museum by his son, Sir George Barnes, K. C. B. Calcutta, Superintendent of Government Printing, 1857. Unpaged.

A short collection of letters from various officers in the besieging force to George Barnes.

227 MnUA BM Bartrum, Mrs. Katherine Mary. A widow's reminiscences of the Siege of Lucknow. London, James Nisbet, 1858. 102 p.

A short account of Mrs. Bartrum's share in the siege of Lucknow. Includes letters from her husband, a medical officer with Campbell's force.

228 LC Bayley, John. Reminiscences of school and army life, 1839 to 1859 ... London, privately printed, 1875. 206 p.

229 MnUA IQ LC Beames, John. Memoirs of a Bengal civilian. London, Chatto & Windus, 1961. 311 p.

Author arrived in Calcutta when the Mutiny had not quite been crushed. Includes a few comments on the Mutiny as it affected him personally.



Marfat.com

230 MnUA IO — Becker, Augusta. Edited by H. G. Rawlinson. Personal reminiscences in India and Europe, 1830-1888. London, Constable, 1930. 230 p.

Taken from the author's private diary. Contains several lengthy entries concerned with Mrs. Becker's escape from the Mutiny at Ferozepore.

231 BM — Bell, Thomas Evans. Holkar's appeal: the office or the Empire. Papers relating to his conduct during the Mutiny. London, privately printed, 1881. 97 p.

Holkar was the local Maharajah at Indore and his loyalty was questioned by H. M. Durand. He claimed to have been loyal; he only lost control of his troops. (K & M)

See also, Durand, Henry M. "Central India in 1857", entry no. 257 and Dickinson, John. "Last councils...", entry no. 251.

232 BM — Bell, Thomas Evans. A letter to H. M. Durand Esq. commenting on certain statements in his works: "Central India in 1857", and "Life of Sir H. M. Durand". London, Chatto and Windus, 1884. 64 p.

See Durand, Henry. "Central India in 1857", entry no. 257, for explanation of conflict.

233 MnUA BM LC — Bholanauth Chunder. Travels of a Hindoo to various parts of Bengal and Upper India. With an introduction by J. Talboys Wheeler. London, N. Trubner, 1869. 2 v.

Includes an account of a trip through the North-West Provinces in 1860, just after the Mutiny.

234 Col — Bost, Isabella. Incidents in the life of. Glasgow, McNaughtan & Sinclair, 1913.

235 MnUA — Bouchier, George. Eight Months Campaign against the Bengal Sepoy Army during the Mutiny of 1857. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1858. 202 p.

Covers suppression of the Mutiny in the Punjab, the siege of Delhi, and operations in the Cawnpore area. Draws heavily on Major Norman's journal for discussing the siege of Delhi and includes an account of the Cawnpore siege and massacre obtained from Mr. Sherer, Civil Service.



Marfat.com

236 MnUW LC — Braunholtz, Elisabeth, ed. Erinnerungen aus dem indischen aufstand 1857-1858 von Lady Inglis und Sergeant Forbes-Mitchell; bearbeitet von Elisabeth Braunholtz. Mit bildern und planen. 1.-3. tausend. Hamberg, Im Gutenbergvertag Dr. E. Schultze, 1908. 375 p.

Translation of "The siege of Lucknow" by Lady Inglis and "Reminiscences of the Great Mutiny 1857-1859" by W. Forbes-Mitchell.

237 MnUA BM — Browne, John Cave. The Punjab and Delhi in 1857, being a narrative of the measures by which the Punjab was saved and Delhi recovered during the Indian Mutiny. Edinburgh, William Blackwood & Sons, 1861. 2 v.

Originally published by chapters in Blackwood's Magazine under the title of "Poorbeah Mutiny", then expanded with additional information and published in book form.

Accurate enough reporting, but definitely biased for the noble British against the villainous natives. Taken from author's journal of events.

238 BM LC — Burne, Owen Tudor. Memories, 1857-1872. London, Edward Arnold, 1907. 343 p.

Includes short account of some 22 actions in which the author took part during the Mutiny. (Antheneum, March 2, 1907, p. 247.)

Campbell, George D., see Argyll, George D.

239 MnUA — Case, Adelaide. Day-by-day at Lucknow, a journal of the siege of Lucknow. London, Richard Bentley, 1858. 348 p.

A diary of the siege written from the viewpoint of one woman. Also includes entries and letters written by Mrs. Case's relative, Caroline.

Cave-Browne, John, see Browne, John Cave.

240 MnUA BM — Cavenagh, Orfeur. Reminiscences of an Indian official. London, W. H. Allen, 1884. 372 p.

Contains one chapter on experiences during the Mutiny. Author was stationed at Fort William, near Calcutta. Contains comments on news of the uprisings.



Marfat.com

241 MnUA BM Chalmers, John. Letters written from India during the Mutiny and Waziri Campaigns. With a biographical sketch by Isabel G. Chalmers. Edinburgh, T. & A. Constable, 1904. 167 p.

Capt. Chalmer's letters home during the Mutiny were found after 50 years and published unaltered. He served in one of the Punjabi regiments throughout the siege of Delhi and the capture of Lucknow. The letters take a sympathetic tone towards the natives.

242 BM Chick, Noah Alfred, ed. The annals of the Indian Rebellion. Calcutta, 1859. 932 p.

Attempts to supply source material for consideration of the Mutiny. Includes Parliamentary Reports, official reports, newspapers, etc. Some parts are authentic materials, others are useless. Published monthly at first and then irregularly. Includes some material which is very rare. (Sen, entry no. 20)

Chunder, Bholanauth, see Bholanauth, Chunder.

243 BM Churcher, Emery James. Some reminiscences of three-quarters of a century in India. By a Mutiny Veteran. London, Luzac & Co., 1909. 123 p.

Mr. Churcher was one of the few survivors of the Cawnpore massacre. (K & M)

244 MnUA BM LC Cooper, Frederick Henry. The crisis in the Punjab from the 10th of May until the fall of Delhi. By a Punjab Employee. Lahore, Punjabee Press, 1858. 154 p.

An account taken from personal records of events in the Punjab after the mutinies of Meerut and Delhi. The putting down of rebellion, the military arrangements which permitted the retaking of Delhi, and the extensive role played by loyal natives are the major subjects of the narrative.

245 MnUA BM Coopland, R. M. A lady's escape from Gwalior and Life in the fort of Agra during the mutinies of 1857. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1859. 316 p.

Recounts the events which befell one woman. Describes her escape after the sepoys at Gwalior mutinied. Gives a good picture of the unrest felt by the English in anticipation of rebellion after the mutiny had begun. Includes some material on the restricted life in Agra fort.



Marfat.com

246 Sen — Cureton, C. A short account of the services of the Gen. Sir Charles Cureton, K.C.B., during the Indian Mutiny. Colchester, 1893.

Cureton was an officer with the Multan Horse which was active in the Punjab. (K & M)

247 MnUA BM LC — Dalhousie, James Andrew Brown Ramsay. Private letters of the Marquess of Dalhousie. Edited by J.G.A. Baird. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1911. 448 p.

Collection of letters written to Sir George Couper. Includes a few letters giving his reaction to the news of the Mutiny.

248 MnUA BM — Daly, Henry Dermot. Memoirs of General Sir Henry Dermot Daly. London, John Murray, 1905. 387 p.

Sir Henry was an officer with the Guides. The book mostly consists of excerpts from his diary.

249 MnUA — Danvers, Robert William. Letters from India and China during the years 1854-1858. London, Hazell, Watson, and Viney, Ltd., 1898. 214 p.

A personal account of a member of Havelock's force of the first relief of Lucknow. The letters were originally printed in the newspapers after Danver's death in China in 1858.

250 Col — DeKantzow, C.A. Record of services in India, 1853-1886. Brighton, T. Phillips, 1898.

Col. DeKantzow was stationed with the 9th Sepoys at Mynpoorie in Agra. He helped put down the mutiny there. (K & M)

251 MnUA BM — Dickinson, John. Last counsels of an unknown counsellor, John Dickinson. Edited by Major Evans Bell. London, MacMillan, 1877. Special edition. 186 p.

Part of the book is a biography of John Dickinson written by Maj. Bell, the remainder is concerned with a defense of Holkar.

See also Bell, Evans. "Holkar's appeal...", entry no. 231 and "A letter to H.M. Durand... ", entry no. 232 and Durand, Henry. "Central India...", entry no. 257.

252 — No entry.

253 BM — D'Oyly, Charles Walters. Eight months' experience of the revolt in 1857. Blanford, H. Shipp, 1891. 55 p.



Marfat.com

254 MnUA EC Douglas, George and Ramsay, George Dalhousie. The Panmine Papers. Being a selection from the correspondence of Fox Maude, 2nd Baron Panmure. London, Pitman, 1908. 2 v.

Mainly concerned with the Crimean War. Also includes some comments on the news from India about the Mutiny as it reached England and the official reaction.

255 MnUA Dubberly, Mrs. Henry. Campaigning experiences in Rajpootana (Rajputana) and Central India during the suppression of the Mutiny 1857-1858. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1859. 254 p.

The role of one regiment in the suppression of the Mutiny outside of Oudh, written by the wife of one of the officers who traveled with the field force.

256 MnUA BM Dunlop, Robert Henry Wallace. Service and adventure with the Khakee Ressalah or Meerut Volunteer Horse, during the Mutinies of 1857-1858. London, Richard Bently, 1858. 166 p.

The personal memoirs of an officer who served throughout the Mutiny in the Meerut district, taken from his notes and personal letters. Gives an excellent picture of the civil rebellion and the effective actions of a few brave Englishmen in its midst.

257 BM Durand, Henry Mortimer. Central India in 1857. Being an answer to Sir. J. Kaye's criticism on the conduct of Sir H. M. Durand. London, 1876.

Mr. Durand was the officiating officer at Indore. He kept the district quiet for a short while, then successfully defended the residency against overwhelming forces, and finally managed a successful retreat. He has been criticized for the retreat. Much of the argument seems to revolve around the loyalty of the local Maharaja, Holkar. He and Durand were antagonistic and even if he were loyal the troops he lent Durand apparently were not. (K & M)

See also Bell, Evans. "Holkar's appeal", entry no. 231, "A letter to H. M. Durand", entry no. 232, and Dickson, John. "Last councils...", entry no. 251.

258 MnUA BM Edwardes, Emma. Memoirs and letters of the life of Sir Herbert B. Edwardes. By his wife. London, Kezan Paul, Trench, 1886. 2 v.

Mainly excerpts from letters and diary. Sir Herbert participated in the suppression of Mutiny in the Punjab and remained there through the siege of Delhi.



Marfat.com

259 BM Edwards, William. Narrative of the escape of W. E. from Budson to Cawnpore. London, Privately printed, 1857.

260 MnUA BM Edwards, William. Personal adventures during the Indian Rebellion, in Rohilcund, (Rohilkund), Futtehghur (Fatehgarh), and Oude (Oudh). London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1858. 204 p.

An interesting account of the adventures of a fugitive Englishman and his party who traveled from the Budson district of Rohilkund to safety at Cawnpore. Makes very clear the invaluable aid of loyal natives. Excellent evidence for conditions in the countryside, by an unusually unbiased observer.

261 MnUA BM Edwards, William. Reminiscences of a Bengal civilian. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1866. 352 p.

Includes his two previously published works on the Mutiny, "Personal adventures during the Indian Rebellion in Rohilcund, Futtehghur, and Oude" and "Facts and reflections connected with the Indian Rebellion". Much of it was written from memory since the author's papers were destroyed during the Mutiny. Includes "Narrative of Rajah Byjenath Misr sufferings during the Rebellion", a loyal native whose son, Gunga Purshad, rendered great service to Mr. Edwards. See three individual works for description, entry numbers 260, 334 and 453.

262 BM Elliott, Charles Alfred. Laborious days. Leaves from the Indian Record of Sir C. A. Elliott, 1856-1892. Calcutta, J. Larkins, 1892. 107 p.

263 MnUA BM LC Elsmie, George Robert. Field-Marshall Sir Donald Steward, an account of his life, mainly in his own words. London, John Murray, 1903. 482 p.

Mainly excerpts from Sir Donald's letters and diaries. Capt. Stewart escaped from the Mutiny at Aligarh and then joined the Delhi Field Force.

264 BM Erskine, W. C. Chapter of the Bengal Mutiny. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1871. 34 p.

Major Erskine was the chief political officer at Jubbulpore. (K & M)



Marfat.com

265
EC

Ewart, J.A. Story of a soldier's life, or, Peace, War, and Mutiny. London, Sampson, Low, Marston, Searle & Rivington, 1881. 2 v.

Col. Ewart commanded one of the mutinous regiments at Cawnpore and participated in the second relief of Lucknow. (K & M)

Eye-Witness. See Narrative of the Mutiny at Bolarum.

266
MnUA
BM
LC

Fayrer, Joseph. Recollections of my life. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1900. 508 p.

Author participated in the siege of Lucknow. Mainly limited to personal experiences.

267
Col

Forbes, Mrs. Hamilton. Some recollections of the siege of Lucknow. Exminister, Edwin Snell, 1905.

268
MnUA
BM
LC

Forbes-Mitchell, William. Reminiscences of the Great Mutiny 1857-1859 including the relief, siege, and capture of Lucknow, and the campaigns in Rohilcund and Oude. London, MacMillan & Co., 1895, 1910. 295 p.

The author was a sergeant in the 93rd Southerland Highlanders. Personal anecdotes make up the major portion of the book. Events described are not necessarily accurate representations.

269
BM
LC

Forsyth, Thomas Douglas. Autobiography and reminiscences of Sir Douglas Forsyth, edited by his daughter Ethel Forsyth. London, Richard Bentley, 1887. 283 p.

Includes one short chapter written by Sir Douglas on his experiences at Ambala during the Mutiny.

270
Col

From London to Calcutta by the Overland Route. Calcutta, 1873.

271
MnUA
BM

Germon, Maria Vincent. Journal of the Siege of Lucknow. Edited by Michael Edwards. London, Constable Publishers, 1958. 136 p.

A personal account of the siege of Lucknow which flatly details events in the life of one woman. Prepared for publication from the original manuscript in the India Office Library by Michael Edwards.

First edition entitled "A diary kept by Mrs. R.C. Germon at Lucknow between the months of May and December, 1857". London, Waterlow & Sons, 1870.



Marfat.com

272 BM LC Gordon, Charles Alexander. Recollection of 39 years in the army. London, Swan Sonnenschein & Co., 1898. 320 p.

Poorly written and gives no new information to history. Much detail on medical service and treatment of wounds. (Antheneum, May 7, 1898, p. 597-598).

Gordon-Alexander, William, see Alexander, William Gordon.

273 MnUA LC Gough, Hugh Henry. Old memories. Edinburgh, William Blackwood & Sons, 1897. 236 p.

Written from old letters and memory. Covers the mutiny at Meerut, the siege of Delhi, and the recapture of Lucknow.

274 MnUA Gowing, Thomas. A soldier's experience or a voice from the Ranks. Nottingham, Thomas Forman, 1900. 585 p.

Includes two chapters on the mutiny. Author was with the Royal Fusiliers. Taken very little from personal experience.

275 MnUA BM Grant, James Hope. Incidents in the Sepoy War 1857-1858, compiled from the private journals of General Sir Hope Grant together with some explanatory chapters by Henry Knollys. Edinburgh, William Blackwood & Sons, 1873, 1874. 2 v.

A complete reprinting of Gen. Hope's journal, only reorganized in spots for publishing. Includes some letters and orders to Gen. Grant. Recounts Campbell's march to Lucknow and several independent expeditions after the relief of the city.

276 MnUA BM LC Gray, Robert. Reminiscences of India and North Queensland, 1857-1912. London, Constable, 1913. 271 p.

Contains a brief account of a few experiences during the second relief of Lucknow.

277 MnUA BM Greathed, Henry Harris. Letters written during the siege of Delhi. Edited by his widow. London, Longman, Brown, Green, Longman's & Roberts, 1858. 28 p.

Excellent primary source material, but the emphasis is naturally on personal events and friends. Elsie Greathed, his wife, includes a brief account of events up to May 28, including the Mutiny at Meerut.



Marfat.com

78 Greville, Charles Cavendish Fulke. Greville Memoirs. 1st ed.
MnUW London, 1874-1887. 8 v. latest ed. Edited by Lytton Strackey and
BM Roger Fulford. London, MacMillan, 1938.
LC Volume 7 includes a few comments on the Mutiny.

79 Grey, Leopold John Herbert. Tales of our Grandfather; or India
BM since 1856. Letters written to his grandsons by L. J. H. Grey.
Ed. by F. and C. Grey. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1912. 307 p.

80 Griffiths, Charles John. A narrative of the siege of Delhi with an
MnUA account of the Mutiny at Ferozepore in 1857. Edited by Henry John
BM Yonge. London, John Murray, 1910. 260 p.
LC Attempts to account only events in which the author participated. Approves severity against natives and casually mentions incidents which place British justice in a rather bad light. Includes occupation of the city.

81 Groom, William Tate. With Havelock from Allahabad to Lucknow
MnUA 1857. London, Sampson, Low, Menton & Company, 1894. 110 p.
BM Extracts from letters written to his wife during the first march to the relief of Lucknow. Gives an excellent picture of conditions in the force during the march. Edited by his wife, Mrs. H. M. I. Groom.

82 Gubbins, Martin Richard. An account of the mutinies in Oudh and the
MnUA Siege of the Lucknow residency. London, Richard Bentley, 1858
BM (3rd ed.) 464 p.
LC Mr. Gubbins takes a position which is strongly sympathetic to native grievances; in his position as financial commissioner has had made extensive tours of the countryside just prior to the Mutiny. He also had some very strong criticisms to make concerning the organization of the Bengal army and its handling of the sepoys. His account of the siege, which forms only part of the book, is necessarily limited since he was somewhat out of favor with those in authority at the time. However, his house was an important part of the defense perimeter. Written in narrative style, unfootnoted, there might be some difficulty in determining which of his statements are really reliable and which are based on prejudice or rumor or spite.

83 Haldane, Julia. Story of our escape from Delhi in 1857. Agra,
BM S. Brown & Sons, 1888. 26 p.



Marfat.com

284 MnUA Hare, R. T. Reminiscenses of a Mutiny veteran. Portsmouth, Charpentier & Co., 1912. 95 p.

An account by a lieutenant in the artillery of the campaign of the Delhi Field Force, written long after the event.

285 BM LC Harris, James T. "China Jim": being incidents and adventures in the life of an Indian Mutiny veteran. London, Hunemann, 1912. 217 p.

286 MnUA Harris, Katherine. A lady's diary of the siege of Lucknow, written for the perusal of friends at home. London, John Murray, 1858. 208 p.

The diary covers May 15 to December 1857 and gives an excellent picture of conditions during the siege. Includes an account of the death of Sir Henry Lawrence.

287 Col Hearsey, John B. Narrative of the outbreak at Seetapore. Seetapore privately printed, 1858.

General Hearsey and his two sons were stationed at Barrakpore where they put down the mutiny and shot Mangal Pandy. (K & M)

288 MnUA Herford, I. S. A. Stirring times under canvas. London, Richard Bentley, 1862. 301 p.

The author was in the 90th Light Infantry, which was detached from the China force to Colin Campbell's command. Taken from his notes, this volume is more a collection of anecdotes than an actual journal of events.

289 BM LC Higginson, George Wentworth. Seventy-one years of a guardsman's life. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1916. 403 p.

290 MnUA BM LC Hodson, William Stephen Raikes. Hodson of Hodson's Horse or 12 years of a soldier's life in India, being extracts from the letters of the late Major W. S. R. Hodson. Edited by his brother, George H. Hodson. London, Kegan Paul, Trench & Co., 1883 (4th ed.) 300 p.

Has one section concerned with the siege and recovery of Delhi. The editor's extracting must be suspect since he is deeply concerned with defending his brother's action and for the 4th edition writes a long introduction in an attempt to do so. He is most upset at the campaign of vilification of one of England's heroes.



Marfat.com

291 MnUA Hollis, John James. "Two months in Arrah in 1857". London, Longman, Green, Longman, and Roberts, 1860.
See Leather, G. F. T., ed. Arrah in 1857.

292 Col Hunter, Charles. Personal reminiscences of an Indian Mutiny veteran. Brighton, A. Horton Stephens, 1911.

293 Sen Huxham, Mrs. A personal narrative of the siege of Lucknow. N. D.

294 IO LC Inge, Dennison, M. A subaltern's diary, consisting of scraps from 17 years of a subaltern's life at home and abroad, in the 31st Regiment, 8th Hussars, and Inniskilling Dragoons. London, Rart, Henderson, 1894. 117 p.
The 8th Hussars were with Sir Hugh Rose's forces in Central India. (Edwardes, entry no. 520)

295 BM Inglis, Julia Selina. Letters containing extracts from a journal kept by Mrs. Julia Inglis during the siege of Lucknow. London, privately printed, 1858. 31 p.

296 MnUA BM LC Inglis, Julia Selina. The siege of Lucknow, a diary. London, James R. Osgood, McIlvaine & Co., 1892. 224 p.
An account of the daily events during the siege of Lucknow, under the command of Brigadier Inglis, is given in which the extensive notes of Colonel F. M. Birch, his aide-de-camp, are added to Lady Inglis' own diary. The volume continues with only the personal diary of Lady Inglis after the first relief of Lucknow by Gen. Havelock and her husband's death.

297 MnUA BM Innes, James John McLeod. Lucknow and Oude (Oudh) in the Mutiny, a narrative and study. London, A. D. Innes & Co., 1895, 1896, 2nd ed. 340 p.
Emphasis is on the defense of the Residency at Lucknow in which the author took part. A brief account of the entire Mutiny is given as background and there are some comments on native sentiment. Where the narrative of events at Lucknow varies from other accounts the author is drawing on his own personal notebook. The appendices include excerpts from official correspondence and a letter from Maun Singh to other talookdars. Maps of Oudh and the Residency are



Marfat.com

included, as well as sketches of the buildings of the Residency from various angles.

298 BM Innes, James John McLeod. Rough narrative of the siege of Lucknow. Calcutta, 1857.

299 MnUA BM LC Jacob, George LeGrand. Western India before and during the Mutinies: Picture drawn from life. London, Henry S. King & Co., 1871. 262 p.

Contains several chapters on the mutinies in Bombay province and their suppression from the author's personal experience.

Jwan Lall, Munshi, see Jwanalala, Munshi.

Jwanalala, Munshi, see Metcalfe, Charles T.

300 BM Jivanalala, Rai Bahadur. Short account of the life and family of Rai Jeewan Lal Bahadur, with extracts from his diary relating to the Mutiny, 1857. Delhi, I. M. H. press, 1902, 2nd ed. Lahore, Tribune Steam Press, 1911, 3rd ed. 218 p.

301 BM LC Johnson, William Thomas. Twelve years of a soldier's life. From the letters of Maj. W. T. Johnson ... Edited by his widow. London, A. D. Innes, 1897.

Lt. Johnson served as commander of the Oudh Irregular Cavalry in the first relief of Lucknow. He had arrived in India to find only a few loyal men remaining in his regiment after they had mutinied. Editing job well done. (Antheneum, October 16, 1897, p. 519-520)

302 BM Jones, Gavin Sibbald. The story of my escape from Fategarh (Fatehgarh). Cawnpore, Pioneer Press, 1913. Published again in 1933 and edited by T. Gavin Jones. 33 p.

Originally published in Blackwood's Magazine, 1859.

See also, Jones, entry no. 782.

303 MnUA BM Jones, Oliver John. Recollections of a winter campaign in India in 1857-1858. London, Saunders & Otley, 1859. 213 p.

Capt. Jones was an officer in the 53rd which marched with Campbell. Taken mainly from his journal and letters written to friends in England. Accounts mainly personal experiences.



Marfat.com

304 BM Jvala-Sahaya Nazim of Bharatpur. The loyal Rajputana; or, a Description of the Services of the Rajputana Princess to the British Government rendered during the Mutiny of 1857. Allahabad, Indian Press, 1902. 346 p.

Jwala Sahai, Nazim of Bharatpur, see Jvala-Sahaya, Nazim of Bharatpur.

305 BM Kavanagh, Thomas Henry. How I won the Victoria Cross. London, Ward & Lock, 1860.

Mr. Kavanagh's account of his trip through the enemy lines at Lucknow to guide Campbell's force. (K & M)

306 MnUA BM Keene, Henry George. A servant of "John Company": being the recollections of an Indian official. London, W. Thacker, 1897. 337 p.

Includes one short chapter on the Mutiny. Author discusses causes of the Mutiny and gives a few anecdotes of his experiences at Doon in Rajputana.

306A MnUA Kelly, Charles. Relief of Arrah.

See Arrah in 1857 ed. by G. F. T. Leather. Originally a pamphlet called "The Great Britain Magazine", after the ship on which it was written.

307 MnUA BM Kennedy, James. Life and work in Benares and Kumaon, 1839-1877. With an introductory note by Sir W. Muir. London, T. Fisher Unwin, 1884. New York, Cassell & Co., 1885. 392 p.

Contains two chapters on the Mutiny describing the uprising at Benares. Author was a missionary.

Killough, Henry Russell De, see Russell, Henry.

308 IO Kyne, John. A chaplain at the Indian mutiny: (a letter extracted to Cardinal Wiseman from a priest among the troops); transcribed by Anthony Bracking. Extracted from Westminister Cathedral Chronicle, V. 54, no. 1, January 1960, pp. 10-13.

Lady, A. See Peile, Mrs. Fanny. The Delhi massacre.



Marfat.com

309 MnUA BM — Lang, John. Wanderings in India and other sketches of life in Hindostan. (Hindustan). London, Routledge, Warne, and Routhorpe, 1859. 415 p.

Contains two interesting essays on visits to the Rani of Jhansi and Tantya Tope before the Mutiny. Author was a novelist.

310 IO — Laurence, Thomas Benson. Six years in the North-West, from 1854 to 1860: being extracts from a private diary, with a glimpse of the rebellion of 1857-1858. Calcutta, 1859.

311 IO — Laverack, Alfred. A methodist soldier in the Indian Army. London, T. Woolmer, -

312 MnUA BM — Lawrence, George. Reminiscences of 43 years in India, including the Cabul disasters, captivities in Afghanistan and the Punjab, and a narrative of mutinies in Rajputna. Edited by W. Edwardes. London, John Murray, 1874, 1875, 2nd ed. 303 p.

Has several chapters on the suppression of mutiny in Rajputana. Told in narrative style.

313 MnUA — Leather, G. F. T., ed. Arrah in 1857: being an account of the splendid defense of Arrah House during the Indian Mutiny, by a gallant band of Europeans and Sikhs, against overwhelming odds. Reprinted from a pamphlet by John James Hollis. To which is added an account of the gallant relief of the same by a company and a half of the 5th Fusilieres, under Major Vincent Eyre, of the Bengal Artillery, and Captain Ferdinand L'Estrange, of the 5th Fusilieres, by Charles Kelly. Dover, George W. Gregg, 1893. 137 p.

The first account first appeared as a pamphlet entitled "Two Months in Arrah in 1857" and was then reprinted in St. George's Gazette. The second account was first published as a privately printed pamphlet called "The Great Britain Magazine". Mr. Kelly was a resident of Arrah and accompanied the relieving force as an irregular volunteer.

See also entry no. 958-4a.

314 MnUA BM — Lee, J. F. The Indian Mutiny: a narrative of the events at Cawnpore. Cawnpore, Victoria Press, 1893. 55 p.

Materials on and by a soldier in the 53rd Regiment, which marched with General Havelock. A short pamphlet with very little valuable first-hand material.



Marfat.com

315 Sen — Letters from Lucknow and Cawnpore. Greenwich, privately printed, 1858.

316 MnUA BM LC — Lewin, Thomas Herbert. A fly on the wheel, or how I helped to govern India. London, W. H. Allen, 1885. Constable & Co., 1912, 2nd ed. 466 p.

Contains one chapter on the Mutiny. Author was new to India and participated in the defense of Cawnpore under Gen. Windham and the second relief of Lucknow. Narrative style.

317 MnUA BM LC — Low, Ursula. Fifty years with John Company. From the letters of General Sir John Low of Chatto, Fife, 1822-1858. London, John Murray, 1936. 434 p.

Taken from a collection of letters. Has two chapters on the Mutiny. A few excerpts from letters tied together by a narrative drawn from secondary sources.

318 MnUA BM LC — Lowe, Thomas. Central India during the rebellion of 1857 and 1858, a narrative of operations of the British forces from the suppression of the mutiny in Aurungabad to the capture of Gwalior under Major-General Sir Hugh Rose, G.C.B. and Brigadier Sir C. Stuart, K.C.B. London, Longman, Green, Longman and Roberts, 1860. 369 p.

Taken mainly from his private journal. Regards the sepoys as fiends and recounts joyfully various incidents of suppression.

319 BM — Macaulay, Thomas Babington. Miscellaneous writings and speeches of Lord Macaulay. London, Longmans, 1871.

320 MnUA — Mackay, James. From London to Lucknow with memoranda of mutinies, marches, flights, fights, and conversations. By a chaplain in H.M. Indian Service. London, James Nisbet & Co., 1960. 2 v.

Mackay's letters and notes include all sorts of commentaries and accounts of events which go beyond the merely personal. His method of reporting seems to be a flat factual style with little emphasis on personal reactions or prejudices. The reactions of an English tourist, who was in India from the beginning of the Mutiny.

321 MnUA — MacKenzie, Alexander R. P. Mutiny memoirs, being the personal reminiscences of the Great Sepoy Revolt of 1857. Allabahad, Pioneer Press, 1891.



Marfat.com

Originally printed in the Pioneer. Includes the uprising at Meerut, the siege of Delhi, and the capture of Lucknow. He himself indulged in no looting and often regretted the necessary severity against the natives.

322 EC McLeod, A. On India. London, Longmans, 1872.

McLeod-Innes, James, see Innes, James John McLeod.

323 MnUA BM MacMunn, George. Behind the scenes in many wars. Being the military reminiscences of Sir G. MacMunn. London, John Murray, 1930. 370 p.

Includes only several background comments on the Mutiny. Author was not posted to India until 1891.

Mainodin Hussan Khan, see Muin Al-Sin Hasan Khan.

324 MnUA BM LC Majendie, Vivian Dering. Up among the Pandies: or, a year's service in India. London, Routledge, Warne, and Routledge, 1859. 360 p.

The account of an artillery officer with Campbell's force, partly consisting of emotional reflections. Interesting for the personal reaction of one Englishman to the Mutiny.

325 BM Malcolm, Thomas. Barracks and battlefields in India; experiences of a soldier of the 10th Foot-North Lincoln in the Sikh wars and Mutiny. Edited by Caesar Caine. London, C. H. Kelly, 1891. 131 p.

326 BM Martin, William. At the Front: being a realistic record of a soldier's experiences in the Crimean War and Indian Mutiny. Paisley, Alexander Gardner, 1915, 2nd ed. 261 p.

Entered under Front in BM.

327 MnUA BM LC Maude, Edwin. Oriental campaigns and European furloughs, the autobiography of a veteran of the Indian Mutiny. London, T. Fisher Unwin, 1908. 292 p.

Contains several chapters on the author's experiences in Central India during the Mutiny. He was stationed at Mhow.



Marfat.com

328 MnUA BM LC — Maude, Francis Cornwallis. Memories of the Mutiny. London, Remington & Co., Ltd., 1894. 2 v.

Colonel Maude commanded the artillery in Havelock's column. Incorporates the Personal Narrative of John Walter Sherer, magistrate of Fatehpur and later Cawnpore. Written very much in a popular narrative style.

329 BM — Maunsell, Frederick Richard. Siege of Delhi. A record by a survivor who filled an important post at the "glorious siege". London, Simpkins, Marshall & Co., 1912. 23 p.

330 MnUA BM — Medley, Julius George. A year's campaigning in India from March, 1857 to March, 1858 with plans of the military operations. London, W. Thacker & Co., 1858. 213 p.

An account of one man's share in the campaigns to retake Delhi and Lucknow with emphasis on the operations of the engineers.

331 MnUA LC — Metcalfe, Charles Theophilus. Two Native Narratives of the Mutiny in Delhi. Translated from the originals by the late Charles Theophilus Metcalfe, C.S.T. of the Bengal Civil Service. Westminster, Archibald Constable & Co., 1898. 259 p.

The first narrative is by Mainodin Hassan Khan, a member of the King's party who wrote the narrative late in his life from materials in his possession. The other and much longer narrative was written by Munshi Jiwan Lall, a professional writer and loyal to the British Resident in Delhi, protected by the palace, he kept a careful account of events. These narratives are invaluable for presenting a picture of life within Delhi under the sepoys.

332 MnUA BM — Metcalfe, Henry. The chronicle of Private Henry Metcalfe. Edited by Sir Francis Tuker. London, Cassell & Co., 1953. 117 p.

A private's view of the siege of Lucknow, discovered and edited by Sir Francis Tuker.

333 Biblio — Metcalfe, Henry. La Revolte des Cipayes, d'apres les cahiers du soldat Metcalfe. Paris, Hachette, 1954.

334 MnUA — Misr, Rajah Byjenath. "Narratives of Rajah Byjenath Misr's sufferings during the Rebellion" in Edwards, William. Reminiscences of a Bengal civilian. Entry no. 261.



Marfat.com

Brief account of the tribulations of a loyal Indian and he and his sons' services to the Edward's family.

335 BM LC Montagu, Victor Alexander. A middy's recollections, 1853-1860. London, A & C Black, 1898. 206 p.

Midshipman Montagu was part of the complement from the Pearl sent in the Naval Brigade with Campbell's force. Lively, but inaccurate. (Antheneum, May 28, 1898, p. 692).

Muin Al-Din Hasan Khan, see Metcalfe, Charles T.

336 MnUA Muir, William. Agra in the Mutiny and the family life of W. and E. H. Muir in the fort in 1857, a sketch for their children. 1896. 59 p.

A brief account of life in Agra during the Mutiny. Also included in the intelligence records compiled by Muir.

337 BM Munro, William. Records of service and campaigning in many lands. London, Hurst and Blackett, 1887. 2 v.

Straightforward account of personal experiences, crowded with detail. (Antheneum, July 9, 1887, p. 52).

338 BM Munro, Surgeon William. Reminiscences of military service with the 93rd Sutherland Highlanders. London, Hurst & Blackett, 1883. 330 p.

The 93rd marched with Campbell.

339 MnUA BM LC Muter, Mrs. Dunbar Douglas. My recollections of the sepoy revolt (1857-1858). London, John Long, Ltd., 1911. 266 p.

Mrs. Muter describes events at Meerut from the beginning of the Mutiny to the fall of Delhi and gives a lovely description of conditions in the city after the fall. Wife of a serving officer, she includes much material that goes beyond her own personal experiences, as she heard about it.

340 MnUA BM LC Muter, Mrs. Dunbar Douglas. Travels and adventures of an officer's wife in India, China and New Zealand. London, Hurst & Blackett, 1864. 2 v.

Taken from Mrs. Muter's journal. Describes the Mutiny at Meerut and life in Delhi after its recapture.



Marfat.com

341 Col — Mutinies in India: extracts of letters from an Assistant Surgeon in the Infantry of the Hyderabad Contingent. Privately printed, 1857.

The Hyderabad Infantry participated in the retaking of Jhansi and Gwalior. (K & M)

Mutiny Veteran, see Churcher, Emery J.

342 MnUA BM LC — Napier, Henry Dundas. Field-Marshall Lord Napier of Magdala; a memoir by his son. London, E. Arnold & Co., 1927. 328 p.

Lord Napier was Sir James Outram's chief of staff during the relief of Lucknow and served under Sir Hugh Rose in the campaign in Central India. Narrative ties together excerpts from his papers.

343 MnUA — Narrative of the Mutiny at Bolarum in September 1858 for the information of Brigadier Colin MacKenzie's family and private friends. Drawn up, from memoranda taken at the time by an eye-witness Edinburgh, Thomas Constable, 1862. 56 p.

An account of the mutiny and the trial proceedings, showing it to be a true prelude to the Rebellion. The author is concerned with revealing the facts of the outbreak and its violence which were officially hushed up at the time.

344 BM — Nash, John Tulloch. Volunteering in India; or an authentic narrative of the military services of the Bengal Yeomanry Cavalry during the Indian Mutiny and Sepoy War. London, George Philip, 1893. 136 p.

An exciting chronicle of a little known episode of the Mutiny. The Bengal Yeomanry Cavalry was formed from civilian volunteers in Calcutta and sent up the country to Amorah on the southern frontier of Oudh where they had several encounters with the sepoys and many marches in the course of keeping the countryside quiet. (Antheneum, August 19, 1893, p. 251).

345 MnUA — North, Charles Napier. Journal of an English officer in India. London, Hurst & Blackett, 1858. 280 p.

The journal of a volunteer with Havelock's force up to the second relief of Lucknow.

346 MnUA IO — Oliver, John Ryder. Campaigning in Oude. London, 1860. 76 p.

The letters of an officer who marched with Campbell and participated in the campaign in Rohilkund and Oudh.



Marfat.com

347 MnUA Osborne, George. Collection of over 200 autograph letters. May 29, 1857-September 17, 1858.

Contains original letters written to George Osborne from Bustee, Dinapoor (Dinapore), and Gorvckpoor (Gorakhpur) from May 29, 1857 to September 17, 1858. Mr. Osborne was an employee of the Company in the Calcutta area.

Ames copy has been lost.

348 MnUA BM Ouvry, Henry A. Cavalry experiences and leaves from my journal. Lymington, C. T. King, 1892. 235 p.

Taken from letters written mainly to his wife and the author's personal journal. Author was at the siege of Delhi. Concerns mostly personal experience. In preface regrets British atrocities, though sympathizes with spirit of revenge.

349 MnUA BM Ouvry, Mrs. Matilda H. A lady's diary before and during the Indian Mutiny. Lymington: Chas. T. King, 1892. 166 p.

Unedited diary of an officer's wife whose husband was stationed at Ambala with the 3rd King's Own Dragoons. Much of the diary is not concerned with the Mutiny and in any case is mainly detail about the personal life of an officer's wife.

350 BM Owen, Arthur. Recollections of a veteran of the days of the Great Indian Mutiny. Lucknow, Murray's London Printing Press, 1916. 189 p.

351 MnUA BM Paget, Mrs. Leopold Grimston. Camp and Cantonment: A journal of life in India in 1857-1859, with some account of the way thither. London, Longman, Green, Longman, Roberts & Green, 1865. 469 p.

Personal diary of the wife of one of the officers of the Royal Artillery force sent out from England to put down the Mutiny. Includes "How I helped in the pursuit of Tantia Topee" (Tantya Tope) by Major Leopold Paget, R.H.A.

352 MnUA BM LC Parry, Sidney Henry James. An old soldier's memories. London, Hurst & Blackett, 1897. 290 p.

Author marched with Campbell. Has two chapters describing personal experiences during the second relief of Lucknow.

353 BM Peile, Mrs. Fanny. The Delhi Massacre, its supposed origin, and the means being adopted to avenge the muder of the British subjects.



Marfat.com

By a lady, the wife of an officer in the Bengal army, and a sufferer in the late tragedy. Calcutta, Indian Daily News Press, 1870. 93 p.

353A LB Phillips, A. L. M. and others. Communications and testimonials showing the loyal conduct of the late Munshi Raja Ran, Kotwal and Rais of Agra, during the mutiny of 1857. Agra, 1906. 15 p.

354 Col Phillipps, Alfred. Anecdotes and reminiscences of service in Bengal. Inverness, Courier Office, 1878.

Mr. Phillipps was magistrate at Etah in Agra during the Mutiny. He left his post to ride to Baddaon for help. (K & M)

355 BM Pitt, F. W., ed. Incidents in India and memories of the Mutiny. With some records of Alexander's Horse and the 1st Bengal Cavalry. A biographical sketch of Gen. W. R. E. Alexander. London, Kegan Paul, Trench, Trubner, 1896. 151 p.

356 MnUA BM Polchampton, Henry S. A memoir, letters, and diary of the Rev. Henry S. Polchampton, M. A., fellow of Pembroke College, Oxford, Chaplain of Lucknow. Edited by the Rev. Edward Polchampton, M. A. and the Rev. Thomas Stedman. Polchampton, M. A. London, Richard Bentley, 1858, 1859. 3rd ed. 414 p.

The volume includes a short biography of Rev. Polchampton, his letters home, his diary of Lucknow until his death, several of his wife's letters supplementing his diary and her diary of the journey out of Lucknow. Much of the material in the book is not concerned with events during the siege. Believes God was on the side of the British.

357 MnUA BM Prichard, Iltudus Thomas. The Mutinies in Rajpootana (Rajputana), being a personal narrative of the mutiny at Nuseerabad, with subsequent residence at Jodpore (Jodhpur), and journey across the desert into Sind, together with an account of the outbreak at Neemuh, and mutiny of the Jodhpore (Jodhpur) Legion at Erinpoora, and attack on Mount Aboo (Abu). London, John W. Parker & Son, 1860. 311 p.

358 MnUA BM LC Raikes, Charles. Notes on the revolt in the North-Western Provinces of India. London, Longman, Brown, Green, Longmans & Roberts, 1858. 270 p.

Personal narrative of a judge's adventures in Agra and some recommendations for preventing future revolts. Speaks with some



Marfat.com

sympathy for the natives and the talookdars, but is rather hard on the sepoys and Mohamadans.

359 BM LC Ramsay, Balcarres Dalrymple Wardlaw. Rough recollections of military service and society. Edinburgh, Blackwood & Sons, 1882. 2 v.

A collection of personal experiences and anecdotes, pleasantly written. Author was Brigade-Major of the Queen's troops in Calcutta during the Mutiny, a post which brought him into frequent contact with Colin Campbell. (Antheneum, August 5, 1882, p. 171)

Ramsay, James A. See Dalhousie, James.

360 MnUA BM LC Rees, L. E. Ruuitz. A personal narrative of the siege of Lucknow from its commencement to its relief by Sir Colin Campbell. London, Longman, Brown, Green, Longman & Roberts, 1858. 3rd ed. 380 p.

Includes material from his own journal and from Lady Inglis' journal, Lieut. Farquhar's letters, and John Lawrence's notes. Emphasis is on military operations, especially those in which he took part.

361 MnUA Reid, Charles. Extracts from letters and notes written during the siege of Delhi in 1857. London, Henry S. King & Co., n.d. 93 p.

General Reid commanded the Sirmoor Battalion throughout the Mutiny and the advance posts during the siege of Delhi. He also includes an account of his march to Meerut after the mutiny there.

362 Col Ricketts, George Henry. Extracts from the diary of a Bengal civilian, 1857-1859. Privately printed, 1893.

Mr. Ricketts was deputy commissioner at Loodhianah in the Punjab and shared in the suppression of the Mutiny there. (K & M)

363 MnUA BM LC Ritchie, John Gerald. The Ritchies in India. Extracts from the correspondence of William Ritchie, 1817-1862; and personal reminiscences of G. Ritchie. Compiled and edited by G. Ritchie. London, John Murray, 1920. 398 p.

Contains a few letters written by William Ritchie to his family from Calcutta during the Mutiny.



Marfat.com

364 MnUA BM Roberts, Frederick Sleigh, Roberts, 1st Earl, 1832-1914. Forty-one years in India, from subaltern to Commander-in-Chief. London, Bentley & Son, 1897. 2 v.

Most of volume one is concerned with the Mutiny. More of a narrative history of the suppression of rebellion in the Punjab and the siege of Delhi and the relief of Lucknow than an account of personal experiences. Also discusses causes of unrest leading to the mutiny.

365 MnUA BM LC Roberts, Frederick Sleigh, Roberts, 1st Earl, 1832-1914. Letters written during the Indian Mutiny. London, MacMillan & Co., Ltd., 1924. 169 p.

A group of 30 letters written home during the mutiny were discovered after Earl Roberts' death and published by his family. He was a lieutenant in the Bengal Artillery and deputy quartermaster for the Delhi Field Force. Takes a critical attitude towards the villainous sepoys and many officers.

366 MnUA BM LC Robertson, Henry Dundas. District duties during the revolt in the North-West Provinces of India in 1857: with remarks on subsequent investigations during 1858-1859. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1859. 238 p.

Mr. Robertson was joint-magistrate of the Saharanpur district in the Meerut Division during the revolt and was one of the English-men who participated in repressing the rebellion. Gives excellent picture of the civil rebellion as he experienced it. Includes some discussion of the causes of the Mutiny and a few comments on the trial proceedings.

367 MnUA BM LC Rotton, John Edward Wharton. The chaplain's narrative of the siege of Delhi from the outbreak at Meerut to the capture of Delhi. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1858. 357 p.

Written from his notes and expanded by reference to the notes of Colonel John Jones of the Royal Rifles, Colonel Herbert of H. M. 's 75th Foot, and Dr. Duff of the Bengal Medical Establishment. This is an extensive account of daily events in the force which besieged Delhi. A map of the city is included.

368 Mnua BM Ruggles, John. Recollections of a Lucknow Veteran, 1845-1876. London, Longmans, Green & Co., 1906. 185 p.

Utilizes his own notes and Mr. Gibbins' book for writing



Marfat.com

LC memoirs of events from the beginning of the Mutiny to the relief of Lucknow. The major portion of the book is concerned with the Mutiny.

369 Russell, Henry Patrick Marie. Seize mille lieves a travers l'asie
BM et l'Oceanie; voyage executé pendant les annees 1858-1861. Paris,
LC Hachette, 1864. 2 v.

370 Russell, William Howard. My diary in India, in the year 1858-1859.
MnUA London, Routledge, Warne, and Routledge, 1860. 2 v.
BM Mr. Russell was the correspondent for the Times and his diary
LC contains much information which his letters to the Times lacked. He has edited out overly personal or confidential material and included some later observations. Russell arrived in time to join Campbell's force and his diary gives the reactions of an experienced and impartial observer to the Mutiny and the atrocities on both sides.

Russell-Kilbough, Henry. See Russell, Henry.

371 Scot, Patrick G. Personal narrative of the escape from Nowyong
Col to Banda and Nagode (Nagod). Dumfries, Herald Office, 1857.
Kaye gives a brief summary of their adventures. (V. 3, p. 374-377).

372 Seaton, Thomas. From Cadet to Colonel, the record of a life of
MnUA active service. London, Hurst & Blackett, 1866, 1877. 2 v.
BM Includes some chapters on the Mutiny. The author was at the
LC siege of Delhi.

373 Seton-Karr, George Berkeley. An episode of the Indian revolt.
IO Bombay, 1862. 30 p. Reprinted from the Overland Telegraph, Bombay, February 27, 1861 and the Deccan Herald, July 11, 1862.
Mr. Seton-Karr was the Collector and Magistrate at Walgaon and preserved the peace there during the Mutiny. (K & M)

374 Seymour, Charles Crossley. How I won the Indian Mutiny Medal;
BM and how things went afterwards. Benares, Medical Hall Press, 1888. 195 p.
Major Seymour is mentioned as participating in the Oudh Campaign. (K & M)



Marfat.com

375 MnUA Shepherd, W.J. A personal narrative of the outbreak and massacre at Cawnpore during the sepoy revolt of 1857. 2nd ed. Lucknow, R. Craven, 1879. 3rd ed. Lucknow, Methodist Publishing House, 1886. Originally published in 1862 by the Delhi Gazette. 201 p.

A personal account by one of the few survivors. Depends largely on hearsay evidence for events after his own escape. Includes a complete list of all English residents and their ultimate fate and a description of Shepherd's own sufferings during his escape.

376 BM Sherer, John Walter. At home and in India. A volume of miscellanies. London, W.H. Allen, 1883. 330 p.

377 MnUA BM Sherer, John Walter. Daily life during the Indian Mutiny. London, Swan Sonnenschein & Co., 1898, 1910. Reprinted in London, 1910 by Nelson & Sons under the title of Havelock's March on Cawnpore, 1857. 197 p.

A reprint of the chapters which Sherer contributed to F.C. Maude's Memoirs of the Mutiny. These chapters were written partly from a series of letters published in the Madras Mail. Mr. Sherer was the magistrate of Fatipur, escaped from there, marched with Havelock's force, then became magistrate of Cawnpore.

378 MnUA BM Showers, Charles Lionel. A missing chapter of the Indian Mutiny. London, Longmans, Green & Co., 1888. 214 p.

Written from the unpublished letters and diaries of the British Resident in the Mewar States of Rajputana during the Mutiny. Includes some duplicate copies of orders and reports.

379 MnUA BM Sitarama, Subahdar. From Sepoy to Subadar, being the life and adventures of a native officer of the Bengal Army. Written and related by himself. Trans. by Lt.-Col. James Thomas Norgate. Lahore, 1873. 3rd ed. Edited by Phillott, Lt.-Col. B.C., published in Calcutta, 1911 by the Baptist Missionary Press. 130 p.

Biography of a sepoy. Excellent material for glimpses of sepoy life and causes of disaffection. Frequently quoted in studies on the Mutiny.

Staff Officer, see Thurburn, E.A. and Wilson, Thomas F.

380 MnUA Stewart, Charles Edward. Through Persia in disguise, with reminiscences of the Indian Mutiny. Edited from his diaries by



Marfat.com

BM
LC

Basil Stewart. London, George Routledge & Sons, 1911. 430 p.
Contains several chapters on the mutiny. Author was stationed at Peshawar and discusses the mobilization in the Punjab for the siege of Delhi. He later joined the force in the capture of Lucknow and the Oude campaign. He also took part in the pursuit of Nana Sahib and believes he died of fever on the Nepalese border. Diaries have been thoroughly edited.

381
IO

Stubbs, Francis William. Extracts from the diary of Lt. F.W. Stubbs, Bengal Artillery, in 1857-1858. Woolwich, 1894. 29 p. Reprinted from Proceedings, Royal Artillery Institution, V. 21, no. 11-12.

382
MnUA
BM

Swanston, William Oliver. My journal; or what I did and saw between the 9th June and 25th November, 1857; with an account of General Havelock's march for Allahabad to Lucknow: By a volunteer. Calcutta: Baptist Mission Press, 1858. 60 p.
Rough notes taken by one of the volunteer members of Havelock's small cavalry force.

383
MnUA

Sylvester, John Henry. Recollections of the campaign in Malwa and Central India under Gen. Sir Hugh Rose. Bombay, Smity, Taylor, 1860. 266 p.
A detailed account of events within the knowledge of the author.

384
IO

Taylor, William, ed. Addenda to the correspondence relative to the removal of Mr. W. Tayler from the Commissionership of Patna, Calcutta, 1857. 5 p.

385
BM

Tayler, William. Brief narrative of events connected with the removal of W. Tayler from Patna. Calcutta, privately printed, 1857. 15 p.

386
BM

Tayler, William. A brief summary of the facts connected with my removal from the Commissionership of Patna. 1871. 21 p.

387
IO

Tayler, William. Correspondence connected with the removal of Mr. William Tayler from the Commissionership of Patna. Correspondence connected with the arrest and trial of Lootf Ali Khan, a banker in Patna. Mr. Tayler's orders under which the officers at Gaya, Mozumfferpore, Barth, Mowada, Shergholty, and Chumparun abandoned their stations. Remarks by Mr. Samuells on



Marfat.com

Mr. W. Tayler's "Brief Narrative of Events" connected with his removal. Calcutta, 1858. 189 p.

388 IO Tayler, William. A narrative of events connected with my removal from the Patna Commissionership in 1857. Calcutta, 1867-1868. 3 pts.

389 MnUA BM Tayler, William. The Patna crisis or three months in Patna during the insurrection of 1857. London, James Nisbet, 1858, 1882. Edition put out by Thacker & Co. in Calcutta in 1858 entitled "Our Crisis or three months in Patna". 96 p.

Taken from his wife's journal, but to some degree written in self-justification. Mr. Tayler was relieved from his post as commissioner because of his withdrawal of certain British officers and civilians from their posts to concentrate his military forces in Patna during the course of the rebellion. The case created much controversy. This book is an attempt to explain the reasons for his actions, as well as an attack on the enmity towards him in the government. Shows British unease and varying native reactions in response to the Mutiny in a particular area.

See also Trotter, L. J. "William Tayler of Patna...", entry no. 405 and Boyle, R. V. "Indian Mutiny. Brief Narrative...", entry no. 628.

390 IO Tayler, William, ed. Selections from letters on Tayler's removal from the Commissionership of Patna. 1868. 38 p.

391 IO Tayler, William ed. Selection of letters from distinguished Indian statesmen and others regarding my services during the Rebellion of 1857. Series 1-2. Calcutta, 1869. Various paging.

392 MnUA BM Tayler, William. Thirty-eight years in India. From Juganath to the Himalaya Mountains. London, W. H. Allen, 1881, 1882. 2 v.

Includes a description of his actions during the Mutiny. Written in a defensive tone.

393 BM Tayler, William. Veritas Victri. Being letters and testimonials relating to the conduct of W. Tayler in the Indian Mutiny. London, Ridgeway, 1878.



Marfat.com

394 IO Tayler, William. What is truth? London, 1872. 65 p.

395 BM Taylor, Meadows. Letters from Meadows Taylor, Esq., Deputy Commissioner of the ceded districts in the Deccan, written during the Indian Rebellion. London, John E. Taylor, 1857. 26 p.

396 MnUA BM LC Taylor, Meadows. The story of my life. Edited by his daughter, Alice Meadows Taylor. Edinburgh, London, William Blackwood, 1877, 1878, 1882. London, Humphrey Milford, 1920. 500 p.
Has two chapters on experiences in the Mutiny. Author was instrumental in keeping Berar, a district in Hyderabad quiet.

397 MnUA BM LC Temple, Richard. Men and events of my time in India. London, John Murray, 1882. 525 p.
Includes some commentary on the Mutiny and the English leaders, especially Lord Canning.

398 MnUA BM LC Temple, Richard. The story of my life. London, Cassell & Co., 1896. 2 v.
Mr. Temple was on leave in England during the Mutiny. He returned to India in time to participate in the reorganization of the Punjab after the Mutiny. Gives excellent description of Delhi after its recapture.

399 MnUA BM Thackeray, Edward Talbot. Reminiscences of the Indian Mutiny (1857-1858) and Afghanistan, (1879). London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1916. 181 p.
Includes "Recollections" of the siege of Delhi and "Hodson, of Hodson's Horse", which originally appeared in Cornhill Magazine. The "Memoir of Gen. Sir Alexander Taylor" and the "Capture of Lucknow, including a memoir of Lt.-Gen. James McLeod Innes" were originally published in the Royal Engineers' Journal. See individual entries for description.

400 MnUA BM LC Thomson, Mowbray. The story of Cawnpore. London, Richard Bentley, 1859. 262 p.
The personal account of the garrison at Cawnpore by one of the few survivors. Unfortunately this narrative is based only on memory and events within the personal knowledge of the author.



Marfat.com

Also, includes some material on events in Cawnpore after it had been retaken.

401 MnUA BM — Thornhill, Mark. The personal adventures and experiences of a magistrate during the rise, progress, and suppression of the Indian Mutiny. London, John Murray, 1884. 346 p.

Events as seen by a magistrate at Multra, 34 miles from Agra. Generally sympathetic towards the natives.

402 BM — Thornton, James Howard. Memories of seven campaigns. A record of 35 years of service in the Indian Medical Department in India, China, Egypt, and Sudan (1856-1891). Westminster, A. Constable & Co., 1895. 359 p.

Includes an account of the Mutiny as his first campaign. Includes much descriptive detail of scenery, roads, etc. (Antheneum, July 20, 1895, p. 96-97).

403 Col — Thurburn, E. A. Reminiscences of the Indian Rebellion, by a Staff Officer. London, Army & Navy Co-Operative Society, 1889.

404 MnUA BM LC — Trevelyan, George O. The "Competition Wallah". London, MacMillan, 1864. Reprinted from MacMillan's Magazine. 452 p.

A collection of letters to the editor of MacMillan's Magazine from a civil servant in India. Contains one letter giving an account of the siege of Arrah inspired by a stay there after the Mutiny and one discussing British attitudes towards India before, after, and during the Mutiny. It discusses British severities and the general feeling of the need for retribution.

405 BM — Trotter, Lionel James. William Taylor of Patna; a brief account of his services, his wrongs. Brief extracts from letters received from 1857 to 1884. London, S. Sidders, 1887. 49 p.

See also Tayler, William, entry nos. 384-394.

406 BM — Turnbull, John Robertson. Letters written during the siege of Delhi. Torquay, Directory Printing Works, 1883.

407 Col — Tweedale, Lord (ed.). Letters from the field during the Indian Rebellion. London, Waterlow & Sons, 1907.



Marfat.com

408 MnUA BM Tyrrell, Isaac. From England to the Antipodes and India - 1846 to 1902, with startling revelations, or 56 years of my life in the Indian Mutiny, police and jails, Madras, Al. V. Press, 1904. 342 p.

Author was a member of the 43rd which participated in the suppression of revolt in Central India. A collection of stories and personal experiences, only of which concern the Mutiny.

409 MnUA BM Vaughan, John Luther. My services in the Indian Army and after. London, Archibald Constable, 1904. 304 p.

Contains one chapter on the Mutiny. Author was with the Punjab Frontier Force and participated in the suppression of the Mutiny in the Punjab.

410 MnUA BM LC Verney, Edmund Hope. The Shannon's Brigade in India, being some account of Sir William Peel's Naval Brigade in the India campaign of 1857-1858. London, Saunders, Otley & Co., 1862. 153 p.

Written in a journal-style, the book was compiled from his own letters and papers, still preserved at Claydon House, and the Rev. Bowman's (the chaplain) journal. An excellent personal account of General Campbell's march to the relief of Lucknow. However, much more detail can be found in Edmund Verney's letters and papers.

411 MnUA BM LC Vibart, Edward. The Sepoy Mutiny as seen by a subaltern, from Delhi to Lucknow. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1898. 308 p.

Gives an extensive account of the uprising at Delhi and his experiences as a refugee. Author later participated in the siege of Delhi and the campaign afterwards in Rohilkund and Oudh. Account originally published in Cornhill Magazine. Includes one chapter on the warning telegram from Delhi, published in MacMillan's Magazine, October 1897, and one chapter on the uprising at Meerut taken from Co. A.R.D. MacKenzie's "Mutiny Memoirs". Told in a narrative style.

412 BM LC Victoria, Queen of Great Britain and Ireland. The letters of Queen Victoria: a selection from Her Majesty's correspondence between the years 1837 and 1861. Published by authority of His Majesty the King. Edited by Arthur Christopher Benson, M.A. and Viscount Esber. London, John Murray, 1907. 3 v.

Volunteer, see Swanston, William Oliver.



Marfat.com

413 BM Wagentreiber, Miss. The story of our escape from Delhi in May. 1857. Delhi, Imperial Hall Press, 1894. 39 p.

414 MnUA BM LC Walker, Thomas Nicholls. Through the Mutiny, reminiscences of 30 years active service and sport in India, 1854-1883. London, Giblings & Co., 1907. 203 p.

Popularized narrative of the siege of Delhi and the campaign in Rohilkund. Major portion of the book is concerned with the Mutiny.

415 BM Wallace, Charles Lindsay. Fatehgarh Camp, 1777-1857. Lucknow, R.D. Seth, 1934. 243 p.

416 IO Watson, Edmund Spencer. Journal with H.M.S. Shannon's Naval Brigade. Kettering, W.E. & J. Gross, 1858. 131 p.

The Naval Brigade marched with Campbell.

417 MnUW BM White, Samuel Dewe. Indian Reminiscences. London, W.H. Allen, 1880. 263 p.

About one-half of the book is concerned with the Mutiny. A mixture of general history and a few personal experiences. The author was an officer in India at the time of the uprising and participated in the campaign from the siege of Delhi to the defeat of Tantya Tope.

418 MnUA BM Wilberforce, Reginald Garton. An unrecorded chapter of the Indian Mutiny. Being the personal reminiscences of Reginald G. Wilberforce, compiled from a diary and letters written on the spot. London, John Murray, 1894-1895. 3rd ed. 686 p.

A lively account of the experiences of a 19 year old with Nicholson's force. Approves an attitude of necessary severity towards the natives.

419 MnUA Wilkinson, Osborn, and Wilkinson, Johnson. Memoirs of the Gemini Generals, personal anecdotes, sporting adventures, and sketches of distinguished officers. London, A.D. Innes, 1896. 491 p.

Contains two chapters on the Mutiny. Mainly commentary.

420 MnUA BM LC Williams, Edward Adams. The cruise of the Pearl around the world. With an account of the operations of the Naval Brigade in India. London, Richard Bentley, 1859. 311 p.



Marfat.com

Mainly concerned with the actions of the Naval Brigade. Taken from the chaplain's personal journal.

421 BM Williams, George Walter. Narrative of events connected with the outbreak in 1857 which fell under the observation of Major W. in the Meerut Division. (Narrative of the Mutiny of the 29th N.I. at Noradabad.) Allahabad, 1858.

422 BM Wilson, Archdale. Archdale Wilson's letters during the Mutiny. 1916. Reproduced by typewriting. 118 p.

Brigadier Wilson commanded the Delhi Field Force. (K & M)

423 MnUA BM Wilson, Thomas Fourness. The defense of Lucknow, a diary recording the daily events of the siege from 31st May to 25th September, 1857. By a staff officer. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1858. 224 p.

A published diary by a staff officer who wished to remain anonymous at the time.

424 BM Wilson, W. Arthur. Mutiny musings and volunteer sketches. Singapore, Kelly & Walsh, 1916. 93 p.

425 Col Wise, James. Diary of a Medical Officer. Cork, Grey & Co., 1894.

426 MnUA LC Wolseley, Garnett Joseph, Wolseley, 1st Viscount, 1833-1913. The story of a soldier's life. Westminster, Archibald Constable, 1903. 2 v.

Includes experiences during the Mutiny. Author was an officer with Campbell's force.

427 BM LC Wood, Evelyn. From Midshipman to Field Marshall. London, Methuen, 1907. 2 v.

428 EC LC Wood, Evelyn. Winnowed memories. London, Cassell, 1918. 407 p.

429 Cal Yeoward, George. An episode of the rebellion and mutiny in Oudh of 1857 and 1858, describing adventures, perils, sufferings and hairbreadth escapes of the author, also...throwing a light, with proofs



Marfat.com

upon the mystery attending the ultimate fate of the miscreant Nanasaheb (Nana Sahib) of Bithor and of several other notorious rebels and murderers. Lucknow, American Methodist Mission Press, 1876.

430 MnUA BM LC

Young, Keith. Delhi-1857. Edited by Gen. Sir Henry Wylie Norman and Mrs. Keith Young. London, W & R Chambers, Ltd., 1902. 371 p.

This volume contains excerpts from the diary and letters, mainly to his wife, of Colonel Young covering the siege, assault and capture of Delhi. Includes information on the news of the day, as well as personal events.



Marfat.com

A.D., see "Lord Ellenborough's blunder..."

431 BM Ahmed Khan, Saiyid. An essay on the causes of the Indian Revolt. Trans. by Capt. W.N. Lees, Calcutta, R. Temple, 1860. Trans. by Graham and Colvin. Benares, privately printed, 1873.

Original edition published in 1858 as "Rissalah Asbad-e-Bhgawati-i-Hind".

A highly intelligent and objective examination of the causes of native discontent and the outbreak of the Mutiny. (Sen. entry no. 22)

432 EC Alexander, Thomas. The cause of the Indian Mutiny: being an exposition of the second Psalm, etc. London, Show, 1857.

433 MnUA BM Allen, Charles. A few words anent the Red Pamphlet. By one who has served under the Marquis of Dalhousie. A criticism of "The Mutiny of the Bengal Army. An historical narrative. By one who has served under Sir Charles Napier". (G.B. Malleson) London, James Ridgeway, 1858, 3 editions, 30 p.

A severe criticism of the Red Pamphlet, in particular defends the persons Malleson attacks, see entry no. 480.

Found in Indian Affairs, 21 pamphlets, 1857-1860.

434 MnUA BM Alves, Nathaniel. India: its dangers considered in 1856, by a retired officer. 107 p.

Two letters written by Col. Alves, Governor-General's agent in Rajputana, to Sir Charles Trevelyan in October and December, 1857 concerning causes for native disaffection.

Found in Pamphlet File.

435 MnUA Anderson, W. The Blue Pamphlet. By an officer once in the Bengal Artillery. London, James Ridgeway, 1858, 77 p.

Four letters to the editor of the United Services Institute Journal and one to the Times discussing causes for native and sepoy disaffection.

138048



Marfat.com

436
MnUA
BM

Argyll, George Douglas Campbell, 8th Duke of, 1823-1900. India under Dalhousie and Canning. From the Edinburgh Review of January and April 1963. London, Longmans, 1865. 143 p.

Essays concerned with causes of unrest and British errors in administration. Attempts to defend Lord Dalhousie against the critics who blamed him for the Mutiny.

437
EC

The Army Purchase Question, Report. London, Ridgeway, 1858.

438
Sen

Basis of the reorganization of our power in India. By an old resident, 1858.

439
MnUA
BM
LC

Bell, Thomas Evans. The English in India: letters from Nagpore written in 1857-1858. London, John Chapman, 1859. 202 p.

Includes one short chapter on the causes of the Mutiny.

Bombay Officer, see Jacob, John.

440
MnUA
BM

Campbell, Robert James Roy. India, its government, misgovernment, and future considered, in an address to the Lords and Commons of Great Britain. By R.J.R. Campbell, a resident of 25 years' experience in India. London, Effingham Wilson, 1858. 44 p.

Found in Ames as Government of India, 1858, 18 pamphlets, no. 17.

Argues for the abolition of the East India Co. and the sepoy armies. Strongly criticizes the misgovernment of the Company and speaks for the importation of British settlers. Emphasizes the untrustworthiness of the sepoys, which the author had feared long before the Mutiny.

441
MnUA
BM

Campbell, Robert James Roy. The Indian Mutiny, its causes and remedies. A letter to the Right Honorable Lord Viscount Palmerston. London, Charles Evans, 1857. 32 p.

A summary for the reasons of the decline of the Bengal Army with suggestions for change.

Found in Pamphlet File.



Marfat.com

442 Carey, W. H. The Mahomedan Rebellion; its premonitary symptoms; the outbreak and suppression in an appendix. Roorkee, 1857.
Cited in the Freedom Struggle in Uttar Pradesh, entry no. 23.

443 BM Cause and effect: The rebellion in India. By a resident in the North-Western Provinces of India. London, 1857.

444 BM Causes of the Indian Revolt. By a Hindu of Bengal. Ed. by M. Lewin. London, 1857.

445 MnUA Collection of 12 pamphlets, bound in one volume, published 1857. Various pagings.

1. London Quarterly Review, no. 17, October 1857. The Sepoy Rebellion. London. Alexander Haylin, 1857.

A popular review of the Mutiny.

2. The Mutiny of the Bengal army, an historical narrative. By one who has served under Sir Charles Napier. (George Malleson) London, Bosworth and Harrison, 1857.

The author is all for punishing the natives.

3. What is to be done with the Bengal army? by Qui Hi. London, Effingham Wilson, 1857.

A severe criticism of the organization of the Bengal army.

4. Tucker, H. T. A glance at the past and the future in connection with the Indian Revolt. London, Effingham Wilson, 1857. Also in Pamphlet File.

Concerned with wicked and untrustworthy sepoy nature.

5. Wilson, John. The Indian military revolt viewed in its religious aspects. Bombay, Smith, Taylor & Co., 1857.

God meant England to rule India and the sepoys need converting to Christianity.

6. A few remarks earnestly addressed to the men of England, political and mercantile, upon the present crisis in Indian affairs, 2nd ed. London, Darton & Co., 1857.

A lecture on the fallacy of British catering to Hindu notions of caste.

7. Dixon, James. The sword of the Lord in the Indian crisis. A fast day sermon. London, John Mason, 1857.

The mutiny is a religious plot against the introduction of Christianity led by Nana Sahib.

8. Squire, E. B. God's prolonged controversy with Britain. Swansea, Cambrian-Office, 1857.



Marfat.com

Another fast day sermon. The mutiny as God's punishment for the failure to spread Christianity.

9. Renaud, George. Britain caught in the snare, a sermon preached at St. Andrew's Church, Hertferd on Wednesday, October 7, 1857, the day appointed as a day of solemn fast, humiliation, and prayer on account of the troubles in India. Hertford, Stephen Austin, 1857.

English religious sins and the Mutiny.

10. Margolionth. The quarrel of God's covenant, a fast day sermon. London, Wertheim & MacIntosh, 1857.

God's will, the Mutiny as an example.

11. MacLean, John. British rule in India vindicated. London, Ridge & Jackson, 1857.

Another sermon, before fast day.

12. Money, C.F.S. The Indian Mutiny, or India's idolatry and England's responsibility. London, Wertheim & MacIntosh, 1857.

Hindu idolatry must be cured.

446 BM LC — Crawshay, George. The catastrophe of the East India Company. Speeches and lectures by G. Crawshay and others. London, privately printed, 1858. 24 p.

447 MnUA BM LC — Crawshay, George. The immediate cause of the Indian Mutiny, as set forth in the official correspondence. A lecture. London, Effingham Wilson, 1858. 2nd ed. 1858. 28 p.

A lecture on the reasons for the inflamatory effect of the greased cartridge question.

In Pamphlet File.

448 MnUA — The crisis in India, its causes and proposed remedies. By a military officer of 32 years' experience in India. London, Richard Bentley, 1857.

A collection of letters taken from one of the London papers. Attitudes vary, including attacks on the officials in charge and blaming Muslim conspiracies.

449 Cal — The crisis in India: the causes and proposed remedies by a retired officer. 1857.



Marfat.com

450 MnUA BM LC

Duff, Alexander. The Indian Rebellion: its causes and results in a series of letters from the Rev. Alexander Duff, Calcutta, 3rd ed. London, James Nisbet & Co., 1858. 391 p.

These letters were published as they arrived in Scotland and express one Englishman's reaction to the events of the Mutiny. Discusses the popular rebellion and believes God is on the side of the British forces. The author was a highly respected and well known missionary. He emphasizes the deep spread hostility against the British and the reasons for its existence. His views were quite influential at the time. Unfortunately he accepts many untrue stories. See Edward Lecky's book, entry no. 472.
English officer, see Walmsley, Joshua.

451 BM

English tenure of India. Practical remarks suggested by the Bengal Mutiny. By Scrutator. London, privately printed, 1857.

452 BM

The Fast Day Sermons. "The Indian Mutiny": twelve sermons, delivered on...October 7, 1857, being the day appointed...as a national feast and humiliation. Revised by the authors Hugh MacNeele, John Cumming and others. London, J.A. Berger, 1857.
See also "Collection of 12 Pamphlets", entry no. 445.

453 MnUA

Edwards, William. "Facts and reflections connected with the Indian Rebellion" in Edwards, William Reminiscences of a Bengal civilian. First published as pamphlet for private circulation.

Argues for the well designed plot theory to restore the Mughal empire.

454 BM

Forjett, Charles. Our real danger in India. London, Cassell, Pelter, & Galpin, 1877.

Mr. Forjett was Superintendent of Police in Bombay during the Mutiny. Mistrustful of the sepoys. (K & M)

455 Sen

Forjett, Charles. Reply to Gen. Jacobs' pamphlet. London, 1879.
See also Jacob, George. "Letter to...", entry no. 464A.

456 IO

A form of prayer and thanksgiving to Almighty God to be used in all churches and chapels throughout England and Wales, and the town of Berwich-on-Tweed, on Sunday, the First day of May, 1859, for the success granted our arms in suppressing the rebellion and restoring tranquility in H.M. Indian dominions. London, 1859. 2 p.



Marfat.com

457 BM Gardiner, Robert. Cursory view of the present crisis in India: together with the military power of England, respectfully addressed to the members of the House of Commons. London, 1857.

458 MnUA BM Gardiner, Robert William. Military analysis of the remote and proximate causes of the Indian Rebellion, drawn from the official papers of the government of India. London, Byfield, Hawkesworth, 1858. 99 p.

Discusses causes of unrest. Very critical of annexation policy and of the Company.

General officer, see "Great Indian crisis..."

459 MnUA The great Indian crisis in five minutes reading to the people of Great Britain. A general officer. London, W. H. Allen, 1858. 13 p.

An appeal to patriotism to strengthen England.

In Pamphlet File.

460 BM Gurney, Rev. John Hampden. The moral of a sad story. Four sermons on the Indian Mutiny. London, Rivington, 1857.

Hedayet Ali, see Hidayat Ali, Shaikh.

461 BM Hidayat Ali, Shaikh. A few words relative to the late mutiny of the Bengal Army and rebellion in Bengal Presidency. By Shaikh Hedeyit Ali, Subadar and Sirdar Bahadoor, Bengal Seikh Battalion, commanded by Capt. T. Rattray, who has translated this paper from the original Oordoo. Calcutta, privately printed, 1858. 20 p.

Hindu, see Mitra, Kishouchard.

Hindu of Bengal, see "Causes of the Indian Revolt".

462 MnUA BM Holloway, John. Essays on the Indian Mutiny. London, Dean & Son, 1865. 366 p.

The author was present at the siege of Lucknow. The text includes much commentary, which emphasizes British heroism.

463 BM The Indian Mutiny. Thoughts and facts. London, 1857.



Marfat.com

464 Jacob, George LeGrand. The causes of the crisis 1857-1858.
This officer played an important role in the suppression of the Mutiny in the southern Maratha country. (K & M)
Cited in Chaudhuri, entry no. 6.

464A BM Jacob, George LeGrand. Letter to the members of the East India United Service Club vindicating the Native Army of India from the charges of cowardice, made by C. Forjett in "Our Real Danger in India". London, 1878.
See also Forjett, Charles. "Our real danger in India", entry no. 455.

465 BM Jacob, John. A few remarks on the Bengal Army, and Furlough Regulations, with a view to their improvement. By a Bombay Officer. London, 1857.
This man had long denounced the organization of the Bengal army and warned of its dangerous decay. (K & M)

466 MnUA BM Jacob, John. Tracts on the Native Army of India, its organization and discipline. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1857, 1858. 675 p.
Strongly critical of the Bengal Army, especially the license allowed to the sepoys.

See also Martin, William. "A few words...", entry no. 482.

467 MnUA LC Jacob, John. The views and opinions of Brig.-Gen. John Jacob. Corrected and edited by Capt. Lewis Pelly. Second ed. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1858. 467 p.
Contains a few pages of excerpts on the necessity for reorganization of the sepoy army.

Khan, Saiyid Ahmed, see Ahmad Khan, Saiyid.

468 MnUA BM Kinloch, Charles W. The mutinies in the Bengal Army. London, Simpkin, Marshall & Co., 1858. 34 p.
Six letters originally published in the Cape Argus, on the reasons for discontent in the Bengal Army.

469 MnUA BM Knight, Robert. The Inam Commission unmasked. London, Effingham Wilson, 1859. 120 p.
The author was the editor of the Bombay Times and is concerned



Marfat.com

with the incitement to rebellion caused by the unfair property laws, especially the Inam Act in Bombay.

L. E., see "The present crisis in India..."

Law, Edward, Earl of Ellenborough. Blunder, see "Lord Ellenborough's blunder..."

470 MnUA BM LC — Lawrence, Sir Henry Montgomery. Essays, Military and Political written in India. London, W. A. Allen, 1859. 483 p.
Six essays written prior to 1857, originally published in the Calcutta Review, warning of the dangerous deterioration of the native army and the folly of the annexation policy.

471 MnUA BM — Lawrence, Sir Henry Montgomery. Essays on the Indian Army in Oudh. Se: ampore, Friend of India Press, 1859. 344 p.
Includes two essays on the need for army reform, originally published in the Calcutta Review in 1856.

472 MnUA BM — Leckey, Edward. Fictions connected with the Indian outbreak of 1857 exposed. Bombay, Chesson & Woodhall, 1859. 178 p.
A contemporary account which carefully exposes many ficticious stories about the Mutiny, especially atrocity stories. Contradictory accounts are examined and common sense applied. Especially critical of many incidents described in Alexander Duff's book.

473 MnUA Cal — A letter from a layman in India on the policy of the East Indian Company in matters of religion. London, W. H. Dalton, 1858. 19 p.
Found in Indian Affairs, 21 Pamphlets, 1857-1860. A plea for more missionary work and a criticism of the restrictions imposed by the Company.

474 — No entry.

475 BM — Lewin, Malcolm. The government of the East India Co. and its monopolies; or, the Young India party, and free trade. London, James Ridgeway, 1857.

476 BM — Lewin, Malcolm. The way to lose India; with illustrations from Leadenhall Street. London, James Ridgeway, 1857, 1858.



Marfat.com

476A LB Lord Canning, the Indian mutinies, and the government policy..., by a Scotchman. 1857. 24 p.

477 BM Lord Ellenborough's blunder, respecting the causes of the Mutiny, signed by A. D. Calcutta, Baptist Mission Press, 1857. 12 p.

The blunder referred to was probably Lord Ellenborough's immediate support of Canning's proposal on the land question in Oude.

478 MnUA BM Ludlow, John Malcolm. The war in Oudh. Cambridge, MacMillan, 1858.

Found in Ames in Indian Affairs, 21 pamphlets, 1857-1860. 58 p.

Questions justness of war in Oude. Points out the completeness of native rebellion, after the Mutiny was almost over. Discusses native grievances in Oude, especially in relation to the annexation.

479 BM McKee, Rev. James. Obstacles to the progress of Christianity in India. A lecture. Belfast, News-Letter Office, 1858. 24 p.

479A LB MacQueen, K. Who is to blame for the Indian mutinies? 1857. 30 p.

480 MnUA BM LC Malleson, George Bruce. The mutiny of the Bengal Army, an historical narrative. By one who has served under Sir Charles Napier. London, Bosworth & Harrison, 1858. 2 pts. 215 p.

An account of military operations. Causes for sepoy disaffection are examined and severity recommended. Known as the Red Pamphlet and written by Malleson before his official history. Severe attack on Dalhousie and Canning. Lacks scholarly detachment and examination of the facts.

See also Allen, Charles. "A few words anent the Red Pamphlet", entry no. 433.

Manchester Man, see "A voice from India..."

481 MnUA Martin, Robert Montgomery. Rise and progress of the Indian Mutiny, a full examination of the alleged causes of the insurrection. London, London Printing & Publishing House, 1859. 124 p.

A severe criticism of the policies of the British East India Company.



Marfat.com

482 BM Martin, William. A few words on General Jacob's scheme for the reorganization of the Indian armies. London, W.H. Allen & Co., 1858. 22 p.

See also Jacobs, entry no. 465-467.

483 BM Martin, William. Memorandum on the reconstruction of the Bengal Army. London, 1857, 1858. 44 p.

484 BM Martin, William. Why is the English rule odious to the natives of India? London, W.H. Allen, 1858. 75 p.

485 MnUA IO LC Marx, Karl and Engles, Frederick. The First Indian War of Independence 1957-1859. Based on articles in the New York Daily Tribune, etc., collected in a Russian edition. Moscow, Foreign Languages Publishing House, 1959. 245 p.

486 MnUA LC Mead, Henry. The sepoy revolt, its causes and consequences. London, John Murray, 1857. 398 p.

A severe criticism of British policy and brutality, written by journalist with 10 years in India.

487 BM Mercer, Edward Smyth. A letter to Rt. Hon. the Earl of Ellenborough on the military, religious and European settlement question in the East Indies. London, Edward T. Whitfield, 1861. 11 p.

Military Officer, see "Crisis in India..."

488 MnUA BM Mills, Arthur. India in 1858; a summary of the existing administration, political, fiscal, and judicial of British India. London, John Murray, 1858. 303 p.

A discussion of the administrative organization of India at the time of the Mutiny for use in the discussion of modifications. Includes a revenue map. Attempts to disentangle fact from opinion.

489 MnUA Cal Mitra, Kishouchard. The mutinies, the government and the people. By a Hindu. Calcutta, 1858. 196 p.

Entered under The Mutinies in Cal.

Native of Northern India, see "Thoughts of a native..."



Marfat.com

490 MnUA BM LC Montalembert, Charles Forbes Rene De Tryon, Comte de, 1810-1870. Un debat sur l'Inde au Parlement Anglais. London, W. Jeffs, 1858. 122 p.

English edition published by Continental Review in London in 1857. Ames has both editions. Originally published in the Correspondant, October 29, 1858.

Discusses debate in England over the causes of the Mutiny.

491 MnUA Mukhopadhyaya, Sam Bhu Chandra. The mutinies and the people or statements of native fidelity exhibited during the outbreak of 1857-1858. By a Hindu. Calcutta, I. C. Boseb Co., 1859. 196 p.

A published collection of various notes taken during the mutiny of accounts of native aid to the British, taken mainly from newspaper stories. Includes list of accounts and natives rewarded for loyalty.

492 MnUA BM Norton, John Bruce. The rebellion in India: How to prevent another. London, Richardson Brothers, 1857. 244 p.

Strongly criticizes British policies in India and lays the blame for the rebellion at the door of British civil and military officials.

493 MnUA BM Norton, John Bruce. Topics for Indian Statesmen. London, Richardson Brothers, 1858. 407 p.

Believes in the national character of the rebellion. Book is mainly concerned with recommendations for the future policy of the government.

Officer once in the Bengal Artillery, see Anderson, W.

Old resident, see "Basis of the reorganization of our power in India."

494 BM Orlich, Leopold Von. The military mutiny in India: its origin and its results. London, T. & W. Boone, 1858.

Originally published in Leipzig in 1857 under the title of "Sendschreiben an Lord W. uber den Militair Aufstand in Indien, seine Ursachen und seine Folger."

495 MnUA BM Our conduct, after the disaffection and mutiny of the native regiments had broken out, and its consequences. 20 p.

A criticism of British depotism in India. In Pamphlet File. Unfortunately, the title page is missing so the citation is incomplete.



Marfat.com

496 MnUA BM The present crisis in India, reflections by the author of "Our North-West Frontier". By L. E. London, John Chapman, 1857. 51 p.
Criticizes military practices of Bengal army.

Qui Hi, see "What is to be done..."

Resident of the North-West Province of India, see "Cause and effect ..."

Retired officer, see "Crisis in India..."

Saiyid Ahmed Khan, see Ahmed Khan Saiyid

Sayed Ahmed Khan, see Ahmed Khan, Saiyid

Sayid Ahmed Khan, see Ahmed Khan, Saiyid

Scotchman, see "Lord Canning..."

Scrutator, see "English tenure of India".

497 BM Thanksgiving Thoughts on the Indian Mutiny, a sermon. By a London Incumbent: author of a Fast Day Sermon.

498 BM MnUA LC Thompson, Edward John. The other side of the medal. London, Hogarth Press, 1925. 143 p.
The author presents the English atrocities against the natives during the Mutiny. He is interested in attacking English ignorance of Indians and claims native memories of the Mutiny are a heavy obstacle to friendship and understanding. A biased account, but on the wrong side for an Englishman.

499 BM The thoughts of a native of Northern India on the Rebellion, its causes and remedies. With a preface by Macleod Wylie. London, W. H. Dalton, 1858. 37 p.

Tucker, H. T. "A glance...", see "Collection of 12 Pamphlets".

500 BM Tucker, Henry Carre. A letter to an official concerned in the education of India. London, W. H. Dalton, 1858.



Marfat.com

501 MnUW BM LC — Urquahart, David. The Rebellion of India. I - Mr. Disraeli, a speech reviewed. II - The illegality of the acts of abolishing native customs. III - The wonderous tale of the greased cartridges. London, D. Bryce, 1857. 45 p.

Essentially a plea for the end of the rule of the Company.

502 MnUA — A voice from India to the men of Manchester. By a Manchester man. Now and during the last eight years, a resident in Madras. Manchester, Joseph Pratt, 1858. 12 p.

A plea for more missionary work and an attack on the savage natives. If they were Christian, there would be no Mutiny and atrocities.

In Indian Affairs, 1857-1862.

W., see "A letter from a layman..."

503 MnUA — Walmsley, Joshua. Hints on the reorganization of the Indian army; being extracts from a series of letters addressed to Sir Joshua Walmsley. By an English officer. London, Chapman and Hall, 1858. 32 p.

A criticism of the sad state of the Bengal army with suggestions for improvement. The letters were written by an English officer serving in the East.

Found in Indian Affairs, 21 Pamphlets, 1857-1860.

504 MnUA — What is to be done with the Bengal Army. By Qui Hi. London, Effingham Wilson, 1857. 96 p.

Found in Indian Affairs, 21 Pamphlets, 1857-1860. Also in Collection of pamphlets, entry no. 445.

A strong criticism of the organization and discipline of the Bengal army, in particular the treatment of both officers and sepoys.

505 BM — Wheeler, Edmund H. What shall we do at Delhi? An Englishman's letter, to the Humanitarians. London, Daniel F. Oakey, 1857.

A plea for the destruction of Delhi and all male Indians in the disaffected regions. Blames Mutiny on English loss of religion. (Antheneum, January 23, 1858. p. 111)

506 Cal — Why is the Native Army disaffected? (A letter) by an old Indian. Calcutta, 1857.

Wilson, John. The Indian military revolt..., see collection of 12 pamphlets.



Marfat.com

507 MnUA BM Adye, John Miller. The defense of Cawnpore by the troops under the orders of Maj.-Gen. Charles A. Windham, C.B., in November, 1857. London, Longman & Co., 1858. 58 p.

Includes map. Gives a detailed account of three days of battle during which Cawnpore was defended, preventing the creation of an enemy outpost in General Havelock's rear. Author defends General Windham's actions. Includes dispatches.

See also "What is history and what is fact?", entry no. 555, "A review of Col. Adye's defense of Gen. Windham", entry no. 545 and Windham, C.A., "Observations supported..." and "To the British public...", entries no. 559-560.

508 Cal Anderson, T. Carnegy. Ubique: War services of all the officers of H.M. Bengal Army, exhibiting the rank and various services of every officer in the army,... Calcutta, 1863.

509 MnUA BM LC Barat, Amiya. The Bengal Native Infantry; its organization and the discipline, 1796-1852. Calcutta, Firma K. I. Mukhopadhya, 1962. 341 p.

Provides excellent background on the army organization and the deterioration in discipline. Includes lengthy chapter on the mutinies preceding the revolt of 1857 and the reasons for their occurrence

510 BM Bayley, John Arthur. The assault of Delhi. A vindication of H.M. 52nd Light Infantry and the 3rd column of assault from the aspersions of Sir John Kaye, in the 3rd volume of his history of the Sepoy War. London, William Ridgeway, 1876. 8 p.

511 MnUA BM LC Burgoyne, Roderick Hamilton. Historical records of the 93rd Sutherland Highlanders, now the 2nd Battalion Princess Louise's Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders. London, Richard Bentley, 1883. 490 p.

Contains five chapters on the regiment in the Mutiny. It was part of Campbell's force in the second relief and final capture of Lucknow and the campaigns in Rohilcund and Oude.



Marfat.com

512 BM LC Butler, Lewis William George and Hare, Stewart. Annals of the King's Royal Rifle Corps. London, John Murray, 1913-1932. V. 3, "The 60th": the K.R.R.C., 1926.

The 60th was one of the more notable regiments in the Delhi Field Force. (Fortescue, entry no. 523)

513 MnUA BM Cardew, Major Francis Gordon. Hodson's Horse, 1857-1922. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1928. 402 p.

Six chapters are concerned with the regiment in the Mutiny. It took part in the siege of Delhi, the final capture of Lucknow, and the campaign in Rohilcund and Oude. Naturally takes a laudatory tone towards Hodson.

514 MnUA BM Cardew, Francis Gordon. Sketch of the services of the Bengal Native Army to the year 1895. Calcutta, Superintendent of Government Printing, 1903. 576 p.

Gives a brief military history of the Mutiny and provides much valuable background information on the organization of and disaffection in the Bengal Army. Attempts to give a regimental history of the native army.

515 BM Cavendish, Alfred Edward John. The 93rd Sutherland Highlanders, now 2nd Bn. The Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders, Princess Louise's, 1799-1927. London? Richard Bentley, 1883. 446 p.

See Burgoyne, entry no. 511.

Civilian, see "A review of..."

516 MnUA BM Cope, William H. History of the Rifle Brigade (The Prince Consort's Own) formerly the 95th. London, Chalto Windas, 1877. 537 p.

Contains two chapters on the regiment in the Mutiny. It formed part of Campbell's force.

517 BM Cromb, James. The Highland Brigade, its battles and heroes. London, Simpkin, Marshall & Co., 1886. Edinburgh, Orrlock & Son, 1893. 312 p.

518 MnUA BM Crommellin, William Arden. Memorandum on the three passages of the river Ganges at Cawnpore during the rainy season of 1857, by the field force under command of the late Major-General Sir Henry Havelock, K.C.R. Calcutta, Calcutta Gazette, 1858. 11 p.



Marfat.com

Written by the chief engineer of the Oudh Field Force, includes a sketch of operations.

519 BM Davidson, Hugh. History and services of the 78th Highlanders, Rosshire Buffs, 1793-1881. Compiled from the manuscripts of the late Major Colin MacKenzie and official and other sources. Edinburgh, W. & A.K. Johnstone, 1901. 2 v.

This regiment marched with Havelock (Edwardes, see entry no. 520).

520 MnUA LC Edwardes, Michael. Battles of the Indian Mutiny. New York, MacMillan, 1963. 216 p.

Mr. Edwardes has written a military history of the major events of the Mutiny. He includes the suppression of revolt in Central India and the campaigns to regain control of Oude and Rohilcund. Written in a narrative style, there is no attempt made to indicate source materials either in footnotes or in a bibliography. The disorganized and ineffectual nature of the sepoy armies is made clear, as well as the British development of movable columns to deal with what was, in most cases, a guerrilla campaign. Includes a timetable of events. Does a good job of making a coherent chronological narrative out of the Mutiny campaign.

521 MnUA BM LC Forbes, Archibald. The Black Watch. The record of an historic regiment, London, Cassell Co., 1896, 1903, 1910. 316 p.

Includes one chapter on the Mutiny. The regiment formed part of Campbell's force.

522 MnUA The Fort St. George Gazette Extraordinary. The Lucknow Dispatches. 1857. 26 p.

A publication of the dispatches as they appeared in the paper under separate cover.

523 MnUW BM LC Fortescue, John William. History of the British Army. London, MacMillan, 1899-1930. 13 v. V. 13, 1852-1930.

Contains a lengthy account of the military operations of the Mutiny.

524 BM LC Gardyne, Charles Greenhill. The life of a regiment, the history of the Gordon Highlanders. Edinburgh, David Douglas, 1901-1903. 4 v.

The regiment, the 75th Foot, marched with Havelock.



Marfat.com

525 MnUA BM LC — Gimlette, George Hart Desmond. A postscript to the records of the Indian Mutiny. An attempt to trace the subsequent careers and fate of the rebel Bengal regiments, 1857-1858. London, H. F. G. Witherby, 1927. 222 p.

An interesting attempt to trace the careers of the sepoy regiments after they had mutinied through the course of the rebellion.

Greenhill Gardyne, Charles, see Gardyne, Charles Greenhill.

526 MnUA BM LC — Gretton, George LeMesuner. Campaigns and history of the Royal Irish Regt. from 1684 to 1902. Edinburgh, William Blackwood, 1911. 462 p.

Includes one short chapter on the Mutiny. The regiment was used to reinforce the garrisons in Western India and prevent rebellion.

527 MnUA BM — Historical records of the Queen's Own Cameron Highlanders. Edinburgh, Blackwood, 1909. 2 v. V. 1.

Contains a short account of the regiment's actions in the Indian Mutiny. It formed part of Campbell's force through the 2nd relief and final capture of Lucknow and the campaign in Rohilcund.

528 MnUA — The History of the Guide Corps, 1846-1922. Aldershot, Gale & Rolden, 1938. 347 p.

Includes one chapter on the regimental role in the Mutiny.

529 MnUA BM — Hoseason, John Cochrane, R. N. Remarks on the rapid transmission of troops to India and the practicability of promptly establishing effectual means of conveyance between the sea-coast and the interior by the navigation of the great rivers by steam. London, Edward Stanford, 1858.

Found in Ames in Indian Affairs, 21 pamphlets, 1857-1860, no. 8.

Collection of letters on the problems of transportation between England and India.

530 IO — India, Surveyor General. Plan of Lucknow illustrating operations under General Sir Colin Campbell during March 1858. Calcutta, 1858.

531 RE — Inglis, John E.W. Reports on the engineering operations during the defense of Lucknow in 1857: being extracts from the report of Maj.



Marfat.com

-Gen. John Inglis, on the defense of the Residency at Lucknow, September 26, 1857. 1857. 40 p.

532 MnUA BM LC — Innes, Percival Robert. History of the Bengal European Regiment, now the Royal Munster Fusiliers, and how it helped to win India. London, Simpkin, Marshall & Co., 1885. 572 p.

Includes several chapters on the Mutiny. Regiment served at the siege of Delhi and final capture of Lucknow.

533* MnUA BM — Ireland, William Wotherspoon. History of the siege of Delhi by an officer who served there. Edinburgh, Adam & Charles Black, 1861. 331 p.

This volume is a detailed military history of the siege which uses the author's own extensive notes and any other available material. Includes comments on mutineers and conditions in Delhi, as well as an appendix discussing the trial and guilt of Bahadur Shah.

534 MnUA BM LC — Jocelyn, Julian Robert John. History of Royal and Indian Artillery in Mutiny of 1857. London, John Murray, 1915. 520 p.

A detailed military history of the Mutiny with particular emphasis on the role of the Royal Artillery, Bengal Artillery, the Madras Artillery, and the Bombay Artillery.

535 MnUA BM LC — Jourdain, Henry Francis Newdigate and Fraser, Edward. The Connaught Rangers. London, Royal United Service Institution, 1924-1928. 3 v. V. 2, 1572-1922.

Contains several pages on the Mutiny. The regiment was sent out from England and served merely as a garrison force in Peshawar.

536 MnUA LC — Low, Charles Rathbone. History of the Indian Navy, 1613-1863. London, Richard Bentley, 1877. 2 v. V 2.

Includes two chapters on the Mutiny. Describes the role of the Navy in transportation and the services of the Naval Brigade which marched with Campbell.

Madras Staff Officer, see "What is history..."

537 — Mowat. The British soldiers in India. London, 1859. Cited in Gupta, entry no. 150.



Marfat.com

538 Col — Napier, Robert. Report on engineering operations at the siege of Lucknow. Calcutta, Gort Works Press, 1859.

539 IO — The 90th Light Infantry in the Indian Mutiny. Lucknow, 1934. 4 p.
This regiment marched with Havelock. (Edwardes, see entry no. 520)

540 MnUA BM — Norman, Henry Wylie. Lecture on the relief of Lucknow. Delivered in the Simla Institute on the 7th August, 1867. London, Dalton & Luey, 1867.
Found in Indian Affairs,.23 pamphlets, 1865-1869. No. 16.
A discussion of the defense, relief, and final capture of Lucknow. Includes map.

541 MnUA BM — Norman, Henry Wylie. A narrative of the campaign of the Delhi army. London, W.H. Dalton, 1858. 64 p.
A pamphlet giving a rather technical account of the military campaign of the siege of Delhi.

542 BM — O'Callaghan, Daniel. Scattered chapters: the fatal falter at Meerut. Calcutta, privately printed, 1861.

One who was present. See Windham, C.A. "To the British..."

543 IO — Pal, Dharm. The Poorbeah soldier. The hero of India's war of Independence, 1857. Delhi, A. Ram, 1957. 63 p.

544 EC — Red, white and blue, sketches of military life. London, Hurst & Blackett, 1862. 3 v.
A stringent criticism of the British army, its soldiers, and discipline, as compared to the French. (Antheneum, March 8, 1862. p. 323)

545 BM — A review of Col. Adye's defense of General Windham, by a civilian. London, Simpkin, Marshall & Co., 1858. 12 p.

546 BM — Rogerson, William. Historical Records of the 53rd (Shropshire) Regiment, now the 1st Battalion the King's (Shropshire L.I.) London, Simpkin & Marshall, 1891. 248 p.
This regiment marched with Campbell. (Edwardes, see entry no. 520)



Marfat.com

547 MnUA BM Sedgwick, F. R. The Indian Mutiny of 1857. London, Foster Groom & Co., 1908, 2nd ed., 1920. 160 p.

A brief account of the purely military aspects of the Mutiny by an officer who has written several others on wars.

548 Sen Sherer, G. M. Brief narrative called for by Sir James Outra showing how 73rd Native Infantry was saved, etc. Jersey, 1860.

549 Col Statements of Regiments of Cavalry, Infantry, and Artillery embarked for India from 1st July, 1857 to 18th February, 1858.

550 BM LC Stewart, Rupert. The book of the Victoria Cross. London, Hugh Rees, 1916, Hutchinson & Co. 1928. 555 p.

551 BM Stubbs, Francis William. History of the organization, equipment, and war services of the Regiment of the Bengal Artillery. London, 1877-1895. 3 v. V. 3.

552 BM Swiney, George Clayton. Historical records of the 32nd (Cornwall) Light Infantry, now the 1st Battalion Duke of Cornwall's L.I., from the formation of the regiment in 1702 down to 1892. London, Simpkins, Marshall & Co., 1893. 386 p.

This regiment formed part of the garrison at Lucknow. (Edwardes, see entry no. 520)

553 MnUA Thackeray, Edward Talbot. Two Indian campaigns in 1857-1858. Chatham, Royal Engineers Institute, 1896. 30 p.

An account of the siege of Delhi, the taking of Lucknow, and the campaign in Rohilcund written by a subaltern of the Engineers. Taken mostly from private letters written to friends in England. Uses the reports and diaries of Baird Smith, Chief Engineer of the Delhi Field Force, for the siege of Delhi and articles in the journal of the United Service Insitution for the operations of the garrison at Alum Brgh. Includes maps showing military operations.

554 IO Tyrrell, F. H. In piam memoriam: the services of the Madras native troops in the suppression of the mutiny of the Bengali army. No imprint, no date. 39 p.



Marfat.com

555 IO What is history and what is fact? Or, three days at Cawnpore in November 1857 under the command of Maj.-Gen. C. A. Windham. By a Madras Staff Officer. Madras, 1866, 32 p.

556 BM LC Williamson, Dr. George. Notes on the wounded from the Mutiny in India: with a description of the preparations of gunshot injuries contained in the museum of Fort Pitt. London, John Churchill, 1859, 124 p.

557 Col Wimberley, Douglas. The 79th Highlanders in the Indian Mutiny.
The 79th participated in the siege of Delhi and the later campaigns in Oude under Sir Hope Grant.

558 IO Windham, Charles Ash. The Crimean diary and letters of Lt.-Gen. Sir Charles Ash Windham, with observations upon his services during the Indian Mutiny. Edited by Hugh Pearse. London, Kegan, Paul, 1897, 272 p.
General Windham's defense of Cawnpore is discussed in some detail. (Antheneum, July 24, 1897, p. 119-120)

559 Windham, Charles Ash, K. C. B. Observations supported by documents: being a supplement to "Col. Adye's Defense of Cawnpore". London, 1865.
See also Adye, J. M., entry no. 507.

560 BM Windham, Charles Ash. To the British Public: The Cawnpore affair... under Maj.-Gen. Windham, fully explained by one who was present. London, 1859.

561 MnUA BM Wylly, Harold Carmichael. Neill's "Blue Caps". Aldershot, Gale & Polden, 1925. 3 v. V. 2, 1826-1914.
Contains four chapters on regimental history during the Mutiny. The Royal Madras Fusiliers were part of Havelock's force and later participated in the final capture of Lucknow.

562 BM Wylly, Harold Carmichael. The York and Lancaster Regiment, 1858-1919. Frome & London, Butler & Tanner, 1930. 3 v.
The regiment, the 84th Foot, marched with Havelock (Edwardes, entry no. 520)



Marfat.com

562A BM LC — Atkinson, Edwin Felix Thomas. Statistical, descriptive, and historical account of the North Western Provinces. 1874-1886. 14 v.

563 MnUA — Bengal District Gazetteers. Compiled by various authors. Calcutta, Bengal Secretariat Book Depot, 1907-1918. 35 v.
Most of the individual volumes give a short account of events during the Mutiny in their districts.

564 Col — Browne, John. Lucknow and its memorials of the Mutiny. Agra, 1886.

565 Col — Browne, John. The Lucknow guide. Lucknow, American Mission Press, 1874.

566 MnUA — Central India numbered States series, 1907-1909. Compiled by C. E. Luand. Lucknow, Newal Kishore Press, 1907-1909. 6 v.
Historical section in volumes organized by ruler, gives very short account of events during Mutiny in each district. (Ames has Bhopal and Bundelkhand (6A) volumes.)

567 MnUA — Central Provinces District Gazetteers, A series, 1906-1917. Bombay, Times Press, 1906-1917. 23 v.
Each volume gives a brief account of events in the district during the Mutiny.

568 MnUA BM — Cotton, Harry Evan August. Calcutta old and new. A historical and descriptive handbook to the city. Calcutta, W. Newman, 1907. 1011 p.
Includes one short chapter on Calcutta during the Mutiny.

569 IO — Gazetteer of the Province of Oudh. Lucknow, 1877. 3 v.



Marfat.com

570 MnUA Handcock, Arthur Gore. A short account of the siege of Delhi in 1857. Simla, Government Central Printing Office, 1892. 22 p.
Excerpts from published works for the guidance of tourists.

571 BM Hilton, Edward H. The tourists guide to Lucknow. Lucknow, London Printing Press, 1902, 4th ed., 8th ed., 1916. F.W. Perry, 1916, 9th ed. 210 p.

572 BM Keene, Henry George. Keene's handbook for visitors, Allahabad, Cawnpore and Lucknow. Calcutta, Thacker Spink, 1896, 2nd ed. 97 p.
Mr. Keene has also published separate guides to Delhi and Agra. (BM)

573 MnUA Scholberg, Henry. Union list of British Indian District Gazetteers. Leiden, Holland. Research Publications NV, 1967.
A bibliography and union list of gazetteers. Gazetteers of the relevant areas give a brief history of events during the Mutiny in their districts.

574 Col Tourists' guide to the principal stations between Calcutta and Multan and Allahabad and Bombay. Calcutta, W. Newman, 1875, 4th ed., 5th ed., 1882, 6th ed., 1899.

575 MnUA United Provinces District Gazetteers. Compiled by various authors. Allahabad, Government Printing Office, 1903-1911. 48 v.
Most of the individual volumes give a short account of events during the Mutiny in their districts.



Marfat.com

576 IO Allard, Hafiz, pseud. Nirgis a tale of the Indian Mutiny, and Bismillah; or Happy days in Cashmere. London, Allen & Co., 1869. 407 p.

Nirgis is a nach girl of Delhi who falls in love with an English officer and becomes a spy in the palace of the King. The novel portions are unbelievable and it contains far too much descriptive detail about the Delhi scene. (Antheneum, October 23, 1869, p. 527)

577 EC Baldwin, J.R. Indian Gup: untold stories of the Indian Mutiny. London, Neville Beeman, 1896.

The review is highly critical of the book. It contains little material which is relevant to the Mutiny. It is careless, inaccurate and frequently insulting in its views on individuals. Author was a chaplain at Lucknow during the siege. It is merely "a collection of desultory jottings". (Antheneum, September 18, 1897, p. 383)

578 MnUW LC Bouciault, Dion. Jessie Brown; or the relief of Lucknow. A drama in three acts. New York, S. French, 1858. 82 p.

579 BM Browne, John Cave. Incidents of Indian life: short stories. Maidstone, W. Dickinson, 1895. 2nd ed. 144 p.

580 LC Chesney, George Tomkyns. Dilemma: a tale of the Mutiny. London, Albatt, 1908. 70 p.

The problems of one woman and her choice between three lovers. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)

581 IO Childhood in India; or English children in the East. By the wife of an officer. London, 1890. 149 p.

A novel.

582 BM LC Cotes, Mrs. Everad. The story of Sonny Sahib. London, MacMillan, 1894. 163 p.

A fine children's tale. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)



Marfat.com

583 Cox, Philip. Rani of Jhansi; a historical play in four acts. London,
LC P. Smith, 1933. 3 p.

Duncan, Sarah Jeanette, see Cotes, Mrs. Everad.

584 Fanthorne, J. F. Mariam; A story of the Indian Mutiny of 1857.
BM Benares, Chandraprabha Press, 1896.

585 Fenn, Clive Robert. For the old flag, a tale of the Mutiny. London,
MnUA Sampson Low, Marston & Co., 1899. 281 p.
BM A story of the relief of Lucknow.

586 Fenn, George Manville. Gil the Gunner; or, the youngest officer in
BM the East. London, Christian Knowledge Society, 1892. 542 p.
An adventure story with a "cantankerous" hero. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726).

587 Field, Mrs. E. M. Bryda; a story of the Indian Mutiny. London,
IO Darton & Co., 1888. 235 p.
A story for girls, not too badly told. (Antheneum, December 1, 1888, p. 733)

588 Forrest, Robert Edward. Eight Days. A novel. London, Smith,
MnUA Elder & Co., 1891. 3 v.
BM An account in novel form of the events from May 8 to May 15,
LC 1857 in a city meant to be Delhi. Retells the outbreak of the Mutiny. Overly detailed. Final scene massacres most of the main characters.

589 Forrest, Robert Edward. The sword of Azrael: A chronicle of the
IO Great Mutiny. London, Meuthen, 1903. 312 p.
A novel of the Mutiny. Mechanical, but not morbid. The usual theme, escape from the sepoys and defense of a fort. Overly burdened with detail for literature. (Antheneum, July 18, 1903, p. 8)

590 Forrest, Robert Edward. The touchstone of peril. 2nd ed. London,
MnUA T. Fisher Unwin, 1886. 2 v. 1887.
BM The Mutiny at Hajingunje and the escape of one English family.
LC Inaccurate in many details.



Marfat.com

591 MnUA BM Gibney, Robert Dwarris. My escape from the mutinies in Oudh by a wounded officer. London, Richard Bentley, 1858. 2 v.

From the style this book is presumably a novel. It is told in the first person and is the tale of a young officer's life.

592 EC Grant, James. First love and last love, a tale of the Indian Mutiny. London, Guilford, 1868, Routledge, 1869, Nelson, 1908.

A novel about a clergyman and his three daughters who lived in Delhi at the outbreak of the mutiny and their adventures. An adequate adventure story with perhaps a few too many horror stories. (Antheneum, June 27, 1868. p. 889)

Gray, Maxwell pseud., see Tuttiett, Mary Gleed.

593 CBI Henty, George Alfred. In times of peril. A tale of India. London, Griffith & Fancin, 1881, 1883. Toronto, Capp, Clark Co., 1889. London, Henry Froude, 1911.

A rousing action tale for boys. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)

594 No entry.

595 IO The Indian heroine: being some incidents of the Sepoy Revolt of 1857 -- dramatized from an English novel. Bombay, 1877. 48 p.

596 EC Jackson, Alice F. Brave Girl: True story of the Indian Mutiny. London, Christian Knowledge Society, 1899.

597 MnUA LC Kaye, M. M. Shadow of the moon. New York, Julian Messner, Inc., 1956. 351 p.

One of the few reasonably well-written novels of the Mutiny. Uses the theory of conspiracy with Russian assistance by Indian patriots. Makes use of the rumor that Bahadur Shah hid British fugitives in the palace at Delhi.

598 MnUA BM Langton, Jarvis. A fostor son, a tale of the Indian Mutiny. London Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Co., 1896. 197 p.

A lively tale of three noble English heroes. The scene shifts between India and England.



Marfat.com

599 EC Lean, Florence (Maryat) Church "Mrs. Francis Lean". "Gup": sketches of Anglo-Indian life and character. London, Richard Bentley, 1868.

A "book of Indian gossip" which expresses extreme contempt for the native. (Antheneum, March 21, 1868. p. 419)

600 BM MacCarthy, Justin Huntly. A London legend. London, Chatto & Windus, 1895. 3 v.

The attempted murder of the son of one of the English victors by the son of a sepoy ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)

601 MnUA MacLean, J. H. N. The Rane: A legend of the Indian Mutiny by Gillean. London, Gustavus Cohen & Co., 1887. 291 p.

A very dull story built around the wicked Rani of Jhansi.

602 MnUA BM Malet, Hugh Poyntz. Lost links in the Indian Mutiny. London, T. Caultey, 1867. 314 p.

A novel, supposedly taken from true incidents.

Maryat, Florence, see Lean, Florence.

603 MnUA LC Masters, John. Nightrunners of Bengal, a novel. New York, Viking Press, 1951. 339 p.

One of the few relatively well-written novels about the Mutiny. Uses the theory of conspiracy to explain the rebellion. Characters somewhat unbelievable. Lots of blood.

Merriman, Henry Seton, pseud., see Scott, Hugh Stowell.

604 MnUA IO Mistry, Homi D. Rebels of destiny. Bombay, Hind Kitak, 1859. 212 p.

A play presenting each of the Indian leaders for trial for the purpose of determining whether the Mutiny was a military rebellion or the first war of independence. Various individuals, Indian and English, who participated in the Mutiny are present.

605 IO Muddock, J. E. The great white hand; or, the tiger of Cawnpore. London, 1896, 2nd ed. 356 p.

Takes place in Meerut, including Cawnpore massacre. Lacks humor, style, and believability. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)



Marfat.com

606
IO

Muddock, J. E. The star of fortune, a story of the Indian Mutiny, London, 1895. 320 p.

Takes place in Meerut. Lacks humor, style, and believability. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)

607
MnUA
IO
LC

Mujeeb, Mohammed. Ordeal 1857, a historical play. Bombay, Asia Publishing House, 1958. 78 p.

A play of life within Delhi, during the siege. The whole cast is natives. Based on some degree of research.

608
MnUW
IO

Nisbet, Hume. The Queen's desire: a romance of the Indian Mutiny. London, F. V. White & Co., 1893. 312 p.

Critical of Anglo-Indian Society. Characters participate in all important aspects of the Mutiny.

609
CBI

Pearce, Charles E. Red revenge: a romance of Cawnpore. London, McClurg, 1912.

610
LC

Perry, George B. Uncle Peter's trust. New York, Harper, 1912. 283 p.

611
EC

Raines, G. Perry. Terrible times: a tale of the sepoy revolt. London, Routledge, 1898.

A well-written novel which is close to the romantic facts. Horror scenes not overdone. (Antheneum, January 21, 1899. p. 78)

612
IO

Reid, C. Lestock. Masque of Mutiny. London, C. & J. Temple, 1947. 240 p.

A novel.

613
MnUA

Rousselet, Louis. A tale of the Indian Mutiny or the serpent charmer. Trans. by Mary De Hauteville. New York, Charles Scribner's Sons, 1888. 294 p.

A noble begger aids British fugitives.

614
MnUA

Scholberg, Henry. Another time, another country. Unpublished, 1965.

An interesting amateur attempt at writing a play on the Mutiny for an American audience. Centers around the Rani of Jhansi and the background is historically accurate. Plot revolves around a love affair between the Rani and an English officer.



Marfat.com

615 MnUW BM LC Scott, Hugh Stowell. Flotsam, the study of a life. London, Longmans & Co., 1896. 350 p.

Inadequate characterization and overabundance of historical detail. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)

616 MnUA BM Stables, William Gordon. On to the rescue, a tale of the Indian Mutiny. London, John F. Shaw & Co., 374 p.

The noble English against the villainous natives. Author is a prolific writer of adventure tales.

617 MnUA BM LC Steel, Flora Annie. On the face of the waters, a tale of the Mutiny. New York, MacMillan, 1897. 475 p.

A novel which attempts to be accurate and to vindicate some of the natives. Includes some lively passages and philosophy on the relation between the sexes. 392 p.

618 LC Strang, Herbert. Barclay of the Guides, a story of the Indian Mutiny. London, Hodder & Stoughton, 1909.

619 CBI Strang, Herbert, ed. Stories of the Indian Mutiny. Oxford, 1935.

620 MnUW BM LC Strange, Thomas Bland. Gunner Jingo's Jubilee. London, Remington, 1893. 346 p.

The life story of a heroic English soldier. He was an officer at the siege of Lucknow.

621 BM Taylor, Lucy. Sahib and sepoy; or saving an empire. A tale of the Indian Mutiny. London, J. F. Shaw & Co., 1897. 368 p.

622 MnUA BM Taylor, Meadows. Seeta. London, C. Kegan Paul & Co., 1880. 3rd ed. 1st ed. published 1872.

Love between a noble Hindu widow and an English officer during the Mutiny. She fights beside her husband and is eventually converted to Christianity.

Thomas, Dudley, see Forrest, Robert.



Marfat.com

623 MnUA BM LC

Tracy, Louis. The red year, a story of the Indian Mutiny. New York, Edward J. Clode, 1907. 328 p.

A noble English officer and his adventures during the Mutiny.

624 BM LC

Tuttiett, Mary Gleed. In the heart of the storm, a tale of modern chivalry. London, Kegan Paul & Co., 1891. 339 p.

A plea for downtrodden womanhood in the guise of the story of a young couple's escape from death during the Mutiny. ("Indian Mutiny in fiction", entry no. 726)

625 BM LC

Verne, Jules. The steam house (The demon of Cawnpore; tigers and traitors). Trans. by A. D. Kingston. London, Sampson, Low & Co., 1881. 26 p.

A novel representing Nana Sahib as a villain who ate English children before breakfast. (Gupta, entry no. 150)

626 MnUA BM LC

White, Michael. Lachmi Bai, Rani of Jhansi, the Jeanne d' Arc of India. A tale. New York, J. F. Taylor & Co., 1901. 297 p.

A romantic account of a noble woman driven to rebellion who led her troops to battle. Obviously popularized and inaccurate.



Marfat.com

627 MnUA BM LC — Atkinson, George Francklin. The campaign in India, 1857-1858. From drawings made during the eventful period of the great Mutiny, by G. F. Atkinson illustrating the military operations before Delhi, and its neighborhood. London, Day & Sons, 1859. 26 plates and description.

628 BM — Boyle, Richard Vicars. Indian Mutiny. Brief narrative of the defense of the Arrah garrison. Written by one of the besieged party. To accompany W. Tayler's picture of the attack. London, W. Thacker, 1858, 8 p.

See also, Tayler, William. "Defense of...", entry no. 628.

629 Col — Crump, Charles Wade. A pictorial record of the Cawnpore massacre, three original sketches taken on the spot... Drawn on stone with tints by V. Brooks. London, Calcutta, Henry Graves, 1858.

630 MnUA BM LC — Dodgson, David Scott. General views and special points of interest in the city of Lucknow, from drawings made on the spot by D. S. D., with descriptive notices. Dedicated to Sir James Outran. London, Day & Son, 1860. 27 plates.

631 BM LC — Forbes, Archibald. Glimpses through the cannon smoke. A series of sketches. London, George Routledge, 1880, 1883. 310 p.

632 MnUA BM — Greene, Dominick Sarsfield. Views in India, from drawings taken during the Mutiny. London, 1859. 20 plates.

Ames copy missing.

633 IO — India. Ministry of Information and Broadcasting. Publications Division, 1857: A pictorial presentation. Delhi, 1957.

634 IO — Jones, E. C. The revolt of Hindostan; ed. with a new introduction and other prose writings of the poet. Calcutta, 1957. 55 p.

Poetry.



Marfat.com

635 MnUA BM — Mecham, Clifford Henry. Sketches and incidents of the siege of Lucknow. From drawings made during the siege of Clifford Henry Mecham. With descriptive notices by George Couper. London, Day & Son, 1858. 25 drawings.

636 MnUA — Tayler, William. Defense of Arrah House against three mutinous regiments and a large body of insurgents under Koer Singh. London, Maclure & Co., 1850. 1 p.

Picture. Ames copy missing.

See also, Boyle, Richard V., entry no. 628.

637 BM — Turnbull, John Robertson. Sketches of Delhi, taken during the siege. London, MacLean, 1857.

637A MnUW — Ahmad, Qeyamuddin. "Maulavi Ali Karim, a scholar-soldier of Bihar during the movement of 1857-1858". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 33:9-15, 1958.

Describes the activities of a rebel.

637B MnUW — Banerjee, S. K. "Bahadur Shah II of Delhi and the administrative Court of the Mutineers". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 24:47-50, 1948.

Gives excerpts from documents describing the organization of the court and its lack of effect over the lawless actions of the mutineers within the city.



Marfat.com

638 MnUW Bhargava, K. D. "A note on Tantia Tope". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 24:98-99, 1948.

Gives a few brief details on Tantya Tope's background.

639 MX Buckler, F.W. "The political theory of the Indian Mutiny". Royal Historical Society, Trans. 5:71-100, 1922.

Presents an interesting argument that the Mutiny was caused by the British severance of the ties of vassalage to the Mughal empire. Based on a criticism of the trial proceedings of Bahadur Shah; this is valuable mainly for its presentation of the political theory behind the Indian monarchy. Reprinted in Embree, entry no. 10.

See also Dwar, entry no. 680.

640-669 No entry.

670 Col Chand, Bool. "Urdu journalism in the Punjab". Punjab University Historical Society Journal, April 1933.

671 BAS Chattapadhyaya, Haraprasad P. "Mutiny in Bihar". Bengal Past and Present. V. 74-75, 1955-1956.

A careful analysis of the course of the Mutiny in Bihar. Discusses the popular revolt and points out the wide variety of reasons which led various elements of the population to revolt. Reprinted in Chattapadhyaya, entry no. 5.

672 BAS Chattapadhyaya, Haraprasad P. "The sepoy army: its strength, composition and recruitment on the eve of the Mutiny". Calcutta Review. May, July-September 1956.

A careful examination of the organization of the sepoy army, its caste composition and strength. Reprinted, Chattapadhyaya, entry no. 5.

673 BAS Chattapadhyaya, Haraprasad P. "The Sepoy Mutiny and the Hindu-Muslim reaction". Calcutta Review. 142:297-306. March 1957.

Points up the disaffection of both the Hindu and Muslim elements of the population. Reprinted in Chattapadhyaya, entry no. 5.



Marfat.com

674 BF MnUW — Chatterji, Nandalal. "Lawless brigands as soldiers of freedom in the Great Revolt of 1857". Journal of Indian History 34:209-210, 1956.

Discusses the activities of several bandit groups.

674A MnUW — Chaudhary, V. L. P. "Mutiny and titles with special reference to Bihar". Indian Historical Records Commission Proc. 35:69-76, 1960.

Discusses the implications of British award of titles to loyal Indians for their services during the Mutiny.

675 Sen — Choudhury, Roy, P. C. "The sepoy mutiny in Chhotanagpur" (Chota Nagpur). Bengal Past and Present. 54, 1955.

676 — No entry.

677 BAS — Das, Manmatha Nath. "Western innovations and the rising of 1857" Bengal Past and Present. 76:71-81, 1957.

678 BAS — Datta, Kalikinkar K. "The Indian movement of 1857-1858 and its reactions abroad". Bihar Research Society, Journal 53:427-432, 1953.

679 Sen — Datta, Kalikinkar K. "Popular discontent in Bihar on the eve of the movement of 1857-1859". Bengal Past and Present. 54, 1955.

680 MS — Dewar, Douglas and Garrett, H. L. "Reply to Mr. F. W. Buckler's political theory of the Indian Mutiny". Royal Historical Society, Trans. 7:131-05, 1924.

See also, Buckler, entry no. 639.

681 MnUW — "The evidence of the Lucknow story". Spectator 65:305-306. September 6, 1890.

A summary of the controversy of whether or not bagpipes played Campbell's relief force into Lucknow.

682 Col — Garrett, H. L. O. "The trial of Bahadur Shah II". Punjab University Historical Society Journal, April 1932.

683 BAS MnUW — Gupta, Hira Lal. "The revolt of 1857 and its failure" Journal of Indian History 35:343-354. December 1957.

Accepts the conspiracy thesis and praises the so-called leaders



Marfat.com

of the revolt highly. Its failure was due to the inadequate technological knowledge of the Indians and the British use of modern communications. Reprinted in Embree, entry no. 10.

684 BAS MnUW — Gupta, Hira Lal. "Revolt of 1857 in the Sagar (Saugor) and Narbada (Nerbudda) territories". Journal of Indian History. 36:25-41. April 1958.
Describes events.

685 Col — Gupta, Pratul Chandra. "Nana Sahib at Bithur". Bengal Past and Present, v. 77, 1958.

686 BAS — Hasan, Mehdi. "Bahadur Shah II, his relations with the British and the Mutiny". Islamic Culture 33:95-111, April 1959.

686A MnUW — Jha, Jata Shankar. "The Patna conspiracy of 1857". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 32:78- , 1956.

687 — Lee-Warner, William. "Archdale Wilson, the captor of Delhi". Fortnightly Review 99:417-429. March 1913.
An evaluation of the criticism and a defense of the General.

688 BAS — Luneya, B. N. "Raja Bakhtawar Singh of Amjhera and the war of 1857". Vikram 1:102-11. May 1957.

689 BF — Metcalf, Thomas R. "The influence of the Mutiny of 1857 on land policy in India". Cambridge Historical Journal 4:152-163, 1961.

690 MnUW — Pandit, V. P. "Trial of an imposter of Nana Sahib". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings, 30:90-93, 1954.
Describes the evidence the false claims of an imposter of Nana Sahib. Taken from the trial records.

691 MnUW — Rizawi, M. H. "Tatya Tope in Bhopal". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 35:168-170, 1960.
Gives a brief account of Tatya Tope's march through Bhopal and describes his avoidance of unnecessary killing.

692 MnUW — Samaddar, J. N. "Two forgotten Mutiny heroes". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 10:83-90, 1927.



Marfat.com

Gives the documents describing how a group of mutineers was defeated in the battle at Chotanagpore.

693 MnUA Satyanarayan, Rao S. "1857 in Karnataka (Carnatic)". Mythic Society, Quarterly Journal 48:66-76, 1957-1958.

Discusses evidence of unrest in the South during the Mutiny.

694 MnUW Srivaslava, K. L. "Influence of the press on the outbreak of the Mutiny especially in Central India-Malwa". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 19:156-158, 1943.

The liberty of the press permitted the expression of Indian grievances which created a ferment partially responsible for the outbreak of the Mutiny.

695 MnUW Tinker, Hugh. "The Mutiny and modern India". International Affairs 34:57-65, January 1958.

Examines the Mutiny as an influence on succeeding thought, both British and Indian.

696 MnUW Vetch, Robert H. "Archdale Wilson, the captor of Delhi: a rejoinder". Fortnightly Review, 99:1094-1106. June 1913.

A response to Warner, entry no. 687.



Marfat.com

697 MnUW "An Anglo-Indian view of the crisis". Fraser's Magazine 57:269-282, March 1858. 473-487, April 1858.
A discussion of the causes of the Mutiny.

698 MnUW "At the siege of Delhi". Household Words, 18:56-60, July 3, 1858.
Tells of several incidents which occurred during the siege. Probably taken from another source.

699 MnUW "The Bengal Mutiny". Blackwood's Magazine 82:372-392 September 1857.
A commentary on the early events of the Mutiny, the British reaction to them and the causes of the outbreak.

699A Sen Brown, J. "Capture of Lucknow". Calcutta Review, June 1860.

700 Sen Brown, J. "Havelock's Indian campaign". Calcutta Review, March 1859.

701 MnUW Browne, John Cave. "Poorbeah Mutiny - The Punjab". Blackwood's Magazine 83:94-101, January 1858. 83:239-245, February 1858. 83:589-603, May 1858. 83:641-666, June 1858. 84:24-42, July 1858.
Gives an account of the outbreak, its suppression in the Punjab and the measures designed to air in the recapture of Delhi.
See also, Browne, John C., entry no. 237.

702 Sen Browne, John Cave. "The Punjab and Delhi in 1858". Calcutta Review 39, 1863.

703 Col Bruce, J. F. "The Mutiny at Cawnpore". Punjab University Historical Society Journal, April 1934.

704 Sen Burton, "Indian Military leaders". United Service Magazine 174, 1916.



Marfat.com

705 BAS Cadell, Patrick. "The outbreak of the Indian Mutiny". Society of Army Historical Research Journal 33:118-122, 1955.

706 MnUW "Capture of the Delhi prizes". Cornhill Magazine 6:528-534, 1862.
An unabashed discussion of the British "rights" to loot after the capture of Delhi.

707 MnUW "The Company's Raj". Blackwood's Magazine 82:615-642. November 1857.
Gives the cause for the end of the rule of the Company with emphasis on the misgovernment leading to the outbreak of the Mutiny.

708 Sen Crooke, W. "Songs of the Mutiny". Indian Antiquary, April and June 1911.

709 Col Crosse, Charles. "The Punjab Movable Column under Nicholson". United Service Magazine, June 1896.

709A MnUW Datta, Kalikinkar K. "Some contemporary records relating to the movement of 1857-1859 in Chotanagpur (Chota Nagpur), Nanbhuim (Nanbhum), Singbhum, and Palamau". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 31:12-16, 1955.
Gives some excerpts from the letters of Col. E. T. Dalton, Commissioner of the Chota Nagpur Division.

710 MnUW "The defense of Lucknow - Martial incidents in Oude (Oudh)". Dublin University Magazine 51:479-493, April 1858.
Discussion of various incidents during the state of civil rebellion in Oudh. Taken from other sources.

711 MnUW Dixon, Frederick. "A soldier of the Mutiny". Living Age 18:259-271, November 1890.
Heroic deeds of Hodson.

712 Col "The electric telegraph". Calcutta Review, March 1858.

713 MnUW "Etah in 1857: Services of David Churcher during the sepoy mutiny of 1857". British Review 9:131-139. January 1915.
A popular summary.



Marfat.com

714 Col "The European soldier in India". Calcutta Review, March 1858.

715 MnUW "Extent of the Indian Mutinies". Fraser's Magazine 57:358-362. March 1958.
Emphasizes the lack of organization behind the Mutiny, the incompetence of its leaders, and its confined area.

716 BAS Fadl-I-Haqq, Allanah. "The story of the war of independence, 1857-1858". Pakistan Historical Society, Karachi, Journal 5:23-57, January, 1957.

717 MnUW "The first Bengal Fusiliers after the fall of Delhi". Blackwood's Magazine 83:719-733. June 1858.
A journal of the activities of the regiment after the fall of Delhi in the Oudh campaign.

718 MnUW "The First Bengal Fusiliers at Lucknow". Blackwood's Magazine 84:73-85, July 1858.
A journal of the actions of the regiment in the capture of Lucknow

719 MnUW "The first Bengal European Fusiliers in the Delhi Campaign". Blackwood's Magazine, 83:121-138. January 1858.
Excerpts from a journal by a member in the 1st Bengal Fusiliers of the siege of Delhi.

720 Sen "First shot in 1857". Royal United Services Institution Journal, 1916.

721 MnUW Fitchett, William Henry. "Amongst the Mutiny cities of India: II Cawnpure (Cawnpore)". Cornhill Magazine 96:179-189. August 1907.
A sad memoir of the massacre.

722 MnUW Fletcher, David Wilson. "Summer of fifty-seven". Blackwood's Magazine 282:193-217. September 1951.
A popularized narrative of events.

723 MnUW Frith, Walter. "A private of the Mutiny". Cornhill Magazine 21. 545-554. October 1906.



Marfat.com

A brief biography of a singing private in the 75th Highlanders who had several miraculous escapes during the Mutiny.

724 MnUW "How the electric telegraph saved India". MacMillan's Magazine 76:401-406, October 1897.

Concerned with the warning telegram from Delhi and the heroes who sent it. It gave the British time to hold the Punjab.

725 MnUW "Indian Mutiny, the last phase". Blackwood's Magazine 191:617-634. May 1912.

A review of the Mutiny and British heroism for the 50-year anniversary.

726 MnUW "Indian Mutiny in fiction". Blackwood's Magazine 161:218-231. February 1897.

A critical review of various novels written about the Mutiny.

727 Sen Innes, James John Macleod. "The campaign of 1857-1858". Calcutta Review, March 1859.

728 Sen Keene, H.J. "The literature of the Rebellion". Calcutta Review, March 1859.

729 MnUW Lindrum, John. "Nicholson the hero". Nineteenth Century 93:107-113. January 1923.

A tribute to the character of a hero.

730 MnUW "Lord Clyde's campaign in India, August 1857-February 1858". Blackwood's Magazine 84:480-514, October 1858.

A narrative account of the second relief of Lucknow up to Cawnpore.

731 MnUW MacMunn, George. "Mees Dolly, an untold tragedy of '57". Cornhill Magazine 63:327-331, September 1927.

A discussion of the rumor that a European woman was hanged for her share in the Meerut uprising.

732 MnUW MacMunn, George. "Some new light on the Indian Mutiny". Blackwood's Magazine 224:443-446, October 1928.

Discusses some aspects of the Mutiny from a military point of view.



Marfat.com

733 Sen — Macpherson, A. G. "The siege of Lucknow". Calcutta Review, September 1858.

734 Sen — Malleson, Col. George Bruce. "Havelock". Calcutta Review, September 1860.

735 MnUW — Maunsell, Frederick Richard. "Siege of Delhi". Nineteenth Century 70:726-738, October 1911.
A general account of the significance and events of the siege.

736 Sen — Moegling, T. "The Indian Crisis of 1857". Calcutta Review, December 1857.

737 MnUW — "Oude (Oudh)". Blackwood's Magazine 83:622-640, May 1858.
Gives the description and history of Oudh. Critical of the British courts which helped alienate the populace.

738 MnUW — "Our Indian empire". Blackwood's Magazine 82:643-664, December 1857.
Gives the history and background of the Company's rule in India. Argues military might to keep the British rule in India absolute is the first necessity.

739 Sen — "Outram at Alambaugh". Calcutta Review, March 1860.

740 MnUW — Phillimore, Agnes. "Finding of the treasure". National Review 87:278-280, April 1926.
The division of the treasure of Narrain Rao, the Nawab of Kirwee.

741 Sen — "The Post Office in the Mutiny". Punjab Historical Society, Journal 4, 1916.

742 MnUW — Rawlinson, H. G. "Two captures of Gwalior Fort". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 12:18-22, 1929.
Describes how Gwalior Fort was retaken by the British.

743 Sen — Roberts, Frederick Sleigh Roberts, Earl Roberts. "Delhi, the Mogul capitol of India and its siege in 1857". Geographical Society, Trans. 2, 1894.



Marfat.com

744 MnUW Russell, William Howard. "The looting of Lucknow". Idler 9:36-40, February 1896.
Describes several incidents and gives figures for British looting. Probably taken from his book.

745 MnUW Seton, Sir James. "Outram's Division watching Lucknow, 1857-1858 a tactical study". Royal United Services Institution 28:239-259 1885.
A military study of the force outside Lucknow after the evacuation of the garrison. Includes map.

746 Sen Sharma, Benudhar. "Mutiny in Assam". Assam Review 1932-1933.

747 Sen Sharma, Benudhar. "Sepoy Mutiny of 1857". Assam Review 5:5-6, 1931.

748 Sen "Sir Hugh Rose". Calcutta Review, 41, 1865.

749 Sen Smith, G. "The poetry of the Rebellion". Calcutta Review, December 1858.

750 MnUW Thackeray, C. B. "'Clemency' Canning and his supreme council". National Review 99:64-73, July 1932.
A criticism of the Council.

751 MnUW Thackeray, C. B. "Indian leaders of the Mutiny". Chambers Journal 20:549-553, August 2, 1930.
Discusses the Indian villains.

752 Thackeray, Edward Talbot. "The capture of Lucknow". Royal Engineer's Journal.
A short account of the military operations during the capture of Lucknow. Includes a short biography of James John McLeod Innes.
See Thackeray, entry no. 399.

753 MnUW Thackeray, Edward Talbot. "Hodson of Hodson's Horse". Cornhill Magazine 37:454-462, October 1914.
A very short biography of some of the adventures in the life of an English hero.



Marfat.com

754 Thackeray, Edward Talbot. "Memoir of General Sir Alexander Taylor". Royal Engineer's Journal, May, June 1912.

A short biography by an admirer. Gen. Taylor was the Engineering Officer largely responsible for the successful assault of Delhi.

Cited in Thackeray, entry no. 399.

755 MnUW Welch, Colin. "The Indian Mutiny, May 1857". Encounter 8:15-22, May 1957.

A modern analysis of the causes of the crisis, i.e., British errors.

756 MnUW White, Jon Manchip. "The Indian Mutiny". History Today 7:301-307, 373-380, 450-457, 1957.

A brief popular history.

757 MnUW Whitton, F.E. "The last of the paladins, Sir Hugh Rose and the Indian Mutiny". Blackwood's Magazine 235:836, June 1934.

A tribute to a noble soldier and an account of the campaign in Central India.

758 Sen "Women warriors in India". United Service Magazine 175, 1916.



Marfat.com

## PERIODICAL ARTICLES - ORIGINAL ACCOUNTS

759 MS — Armstrong, Aileen M., ed. "Some Bedfordshire diaries: Major J.H. Brooks and the Indian Mutiny, 1857". Bedfordshire Historical Record Society 50:187-199.

760 MnUW — Bagley, F.R. "A small boy in the Indian Mutiny". Blackwood's Magazine 227:427-442, March 1930.
Memories of life in Agra during the Mutiny.

760A MnUW — Banerjee, Brajendra Nath. "The last days of Nana Sahib". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 12:59-62, 1929.
Gives extracts from a letter by the British Resident in Nepal giving his reasons for believing that Nana Sahib had obtained refuge in Nepal.

761 BAS — Banerjee, Sudhansu Mohan. "Some facts about the Sepoy Mutiny (Kanpur [Cawnpore] massacre) from contemporary record". Modern Review, Calcutta 101:459-464, June 1957.

762 MnUW — Bas, C.T. Le. "How we escaped from Delhi". Fraser's Magazine 57:184-189, February 1858.
The escape of one civilian from the Delhi Mutiny.

763 MnUW — Bennett, Mrs. Amelia. "Ten months captivity after the massacre at Cawnpore". Nineteenth Century 73:1212-1234, June 1913; 74:78-91, July 1913.
The story of an Englishwoman held captive by a sepoy. Forms one of the major characters in Collier's book.

763A MnUW — Bhargava, K.P. "Two unpublished proclamations of Nana Sahib". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 25:36-37, 1948.
Gives excerpts from documents describing Nana Sahib's military organization.

763B MnUW — Bhargava, Y. "Letters about the Mutiny of 1857 in Madhya Bharat". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 33:39-43, 1958.



Marfat.com

Describes a group of letters written by various officials concerned with the Mutiny in Indore.

764 Col — Biddulph, H. "The capture of Lucknow". Society for Army Historical Research, Journal, Autumn 1936.

765 Col — Bradshaw, Lieutenant J.H. "Letters on the Delhi Campaign". Oxfordshire and Buckinghamshire Light Infantry Chronicle V.18, 1909.

766 MnUW — Churcher, David G. "Episode of the Indian Mutiny". Blackwood's Magazine 167:615-646, May 1900.

An account of the uprising and siege at Fatehgarh.

767 MnUW — Colvin, Auckland. "Agra in 1857; a reply to chapter 21 of Lord Robert's forty-one years reminiscences in India". Nineteenth Century 41:556-568, April 1897.

Discusses affairs in Agra in response to Lord Robert's criticisms.

768 Sen — Cust, R.N. "A district during a rebellion". Calcutta Review, September 1858.

769 MnUW — Dashwood, A.F. "Untimely arrival at the siege of Lucknow". Listener 16:1036-1038, December 2, 1936.

A brief account of the siege of Lucknow by one who was born during the siege. Includes several pictures.

770 MnUA — Datta, Kalikinkar K. "Contemporary account of the Indian movement of 1857". Bihar Research Society Journal 36:96-133, September-December 1950.

An account of the causes of the mutiny and personal experiences by Hedayat Ali Khan, a sepoy officer in the Bengal Police Battalion, discovered by Dr. Datta. Written by a sepoy who stayed loyal.

771 MnUW — Datta, Kalikinkar K. "A contemporary Mutiny account, memorial of an Indigo planter". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 208:9- , 1954.

772 Sen — Datta, Kalikinkar K. "Some newly discovered records relating to



Marfat.com

the Bihar phase of the Indian Movement of 1857-1859". Patna University Journal 8, 1954.

773 MnUW Datta, Kalikinkar K. "Some original documents relating to the Indian Mutiny of 1857-1859". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 30:34-42, 1954.
Gives excerpts from documents describing the events at Patna.

774 MnUW "Delhi, a man hunt". Blackwood's Magazine 228:682-705, November 1930. An account of an English escape from the uprising at Delhi.

775 Despatches of Royal Artillery Officers. Occasional Papers, Royal Artillery Institution, Woolwich, v. 1, 1800.
Cited by Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

776 MnUW Diver, Maud. "An echo of Cawnpore". Cornhill Magazine 155:721-736, June 1937.
Discusses a few of the victims of the massacre.

777 Fenwick, T. and Edwards, James Bevin. "Journal and reports of the operations of the Royal Engineers at the siege of Jhansi, April 1858". Professional Papers of the Corps of Royal Engineers, v. 9 (New Series), p. 33- .
Cited by Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

778 Sen Fraser, Edward. "The Pearl's Brigade in the Indian Mutiny". Mariner's Mirror, v. 12, 1926.

779 MnUW Gray, W.J. "Journal of the siege train from Ferozepore to Delhi August-September, 1857". Society of Army Historical Research Journal 10:1-16, January 1931.
Excerpts from journal with notes by J.H. Leslie.

780 Harden, Anne. "A diary of the Indian Mutiny". Notes and queries for readers, writers, collectors, and librarians 200:352-356, 1955.

781 MnUW Heeley, Wilfred. "Wilfred Heeley's letters from India". National Review 102:342-353, March 1934.
Extracts from letters written home during the Mutiny. Shows personal reaction to news of the Mutiny by a civilian in a safe area.

Horne, Amelia, see Bennett, Mrs. Amelia.



Marfat.com

782 MnUW "Indian Mutiny; a series of articles compiled from the Spectator of 1857". Spectator 199:156-157, 185-186, 212-213, 243, 271-272.

782A MnUW Jha, Kameshwar. "A study of some Mutiny letters of Sohagpur". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 33:105-108, 1958.
Gives excerpts from letters which show that Majaraja Raghuraj Singh of Rewah was in league with the mutineers.

783 MnUW Jones, Gavin Sibbald. "The story of my escape from Futteghurt (Fatchgarh)". Cornhill Magazine 11:88-108, January 1865.
See also, Jones, entry no. 302.

784 Sen "A judicial trial during the Indian Mutinies". Calcutta Review 115, 1902.

785 BAS Lal, Krishan. "The sack of Delhi 1857-1858 as witnessed by Ghalib". Bengal Past and Present 74:102-112, July-December 1955.

786 MnUW Lang, Arthur Moffatt. "Diary and letters, 1857-1858". Society of Army Historical Research Journal, v. 9-11, 1930-1932.
Lt. Lang participated in the siege of Lucknow, the second relief and the final capture of Lucknow. Records personal experiences. Includes maps.

787 Col "Life in the North-West". Calcutta Review, March 1857.

788 MnUW Lindrum, John. "Humours of the Mutiny". Chambers Journal 7:782-784, November 3, 1917.
Recounts several humorous details.

789 Sen MacKenzie, Mrs. C. "Englishwomen in the Rebellion". Calcutta Review, September 1859.

790 MnUW MacMechan, A. "Canadian of the Mutiny". Canadian Magazine 14:468-471, March 1900.
Some episodes experienced by James Hill Bradshaw at the siege of Delhi.



Marfat.com

791 MnUW MacMunn, George. "Dawn at Delhi, May 11, 1857". Cornhill Magazine 35:175-185, July 1913.
A narrative of the uprising at Delhi.

792 MnUW MacMunn, George. "Devi Din, mutineer". Blackwood's Magazine 223:433-448, April 1928.
Stories of the Mutiny told by an old sepoy to a British officer.

793 MnUW MacMunn, George. "1857 - Delhi after the storming". Cornhill Magazine 68:549-561, May 1930.
Events in Delhi after its fall from several original manuscripts.

794 MnUW MacMunn, George. "Jan Kompani Kee Jai". Cornhill Magazine 28:671- , May 1910.
Reminiscences of the Mutiny at Mian Mir at Lahore in the Punjab.

795 Sen Maisey, Lt.-Gen. F. C. "Account by an eyewitness of the taking of the Delhi Palace". Royal United Services Institution Journal 60, 1930.

796 BAS Majumdar, Ramesh Chandra. "Some 10 unpublished documents regarding the Mutiny of 1857". Bengal Past and Present 76:45-70, 1957.

796A MnUW Majumdar, Ramesh Chandra. "Some unpublished records regarding the sepoy mutiny". Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 33:115-119, 1958.
Gives extracts from a correspondence between Maj.-Gen. T. Reed and Sir John Lawrence. The correspondence reveals the secret intrigue carried on by one of Bahadur Shah's trusted lieutenants with the British during the siege.

797 MS "Maude's Battery in the Indian Mutiny". Journal of the Royal Artillery January 23-29, 1957.
Capt. Maude of the Royal Artillery commanded a battery which marched with Havelock. (K & M)

798 MnUW Moore, Kate. "At Meerut during the Mutiny". Nineteenth Century 54:826-838, November 1903.
Personal recollections of an 18-year-old girl of the uprising.



Marfat.com

799 Col "Mister Wilberforce's mutiny story". Oxfordshire Light Infantry Chronicle, V. 4, 1895.

800 Sen "Mrs. Marriott's narrative". Westminster Gazette, May 28-30, 1907.

801 BAS Nahal, J.S. "Sialkot: Reminiscences of 1857 Mutiny". Pakistan Review 10:21-22, 24. September 1962.

802 Napier, Robert, et al. "Report on the defense of Lucknow, March 1858". Professional Papers of the Corps of Royal Engineers, V.9 (New Series), p. 17- .
Cited by Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

803 Napier, Robert; Harness, Henry D., and Lennox, Wilbraham O. "Reports on the Engineering operations at the siege of Lucknow, March 1858". Professional papers of the Corps of Royal Engineers, V. 10 (New Series), p. 67- .
Cited by Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

804 P Oliver, John Ryder. "Recollections of the Indian Mutiny". United Services Magazine 13:55-255.

805 MnUW Surgeon-General Paske. "A missing link in the chain of the Mutiny". English Illustrated Magazine 11:1205-1209, September 1894.
The story of the engagements near Mandola and Chanda during a march of reinforcements for Havelock.

806 MnUW "The pursuit of Tantia Topee (Tantya Tope)". Blackwood's Magazine 88:172-194, August 1860.
Includes map.

807 MnUW "A ride for life". Blackwood's Magazine 123:182-193, February 1878.
An account of a personal adventure of an officer dodging the sepoys in an attempt to join Lord Clyde's force in December 1857.

808 Saran, N. "Some mutiny telegrams in the Bihar State Archives. Indian Historical Records Commission Proceedings 35:151-158, 1960.
Describes three volumes of telegraphic records.



Marfat.com

809 BAS Sen, Surendra Nath. "A new account of the siege of Delhi". Bengal Past and Present 76:40-44, 1957.

810 MnUW Shackleton, Robert. "A soldier of Delhi. The story of the great siege as told by James Irvine, a survivor, in England". Harper's Magazine 119:673-678, October, 1909

Personal experiences of a soldier in the ranks during the siege.

811 Col Smith, Richard Baird. "Baird Smith papers during the Indian Mutiny". Royal United Services Institution Journal 19. 1914.

812 Col Summer, Percy, ed. "Indian Mutiny Recollections of Bugler Johnson". Society for Army Historical Research Journal Autumn 1941.

813 Sen MnUW Tairmuri, M.H.R. "Some unpublished documents on the death of the Rani of Jhansi and the Mutiny in Central India". Indian Historical Records Commission 29:157-159, 1953.

814 Col Thackeray, C.B. "A dark and fateful Sunday". Journal of the Royal Artillery V. LXI, 1934.

815 Col Thackeray, C.B. "Four men on a ridge". The Army Quarterly October 1933-July 1934.

816 MnUW Thackeray, Edward Talbot. "Recollections of the siege of Delhi". Cornhill Magazine 33:314-329, September 1913, 456-469, October, 1913.

Narrative of the siege by an officer in the Engineers.

817 Col Thackeray, Edward Talbot. "A subaltern in the Indian Mutiny". Royal Engineer's Journal 44:451-453, 1930.

818 Col Thicknesse, H.J.A. "The Indian Mutiny at Mhow and Indore". Journal of the Royal Artillery V. LXI, 1934.

819 Sen Thornton, Lt.-Col. L.H. "Some Lucknow memories". Army Quarterly Review 25, 1932.

820 MnUw Tweedie, Maj.-Gen. W. "A memory and a study of the Indian Mutiny" Blackwood's Magazine 176:184-204, August 1904



Marfat.com

An account of the outbreak at Benares on June 4, 1857, by a young officer who was there. Gives a picture of life before and after the Mutiny.

821 No entry.

822 MnUW Tytler, Harriet C. "Through the sepoy mutiny and siege of Delhi". Chambers Journal 21:1-4, 21-23, 46-48, 1931.

The original journal of the only woman present throughout the siege of Delhi. Gives both a detailed account of events and personal experiences.

823 MnUW Vibart, Edward. "Sepoy revolt at Delhi, May 1857". Cornhill Magazine 76:304-322, 447-460, 603-611, September-November 1897.

See entry no. 411, Edward Vibart's The sepoy mutiny as seen by a subaltern.

824 Col Waine, Harry, ed. "Extracts from the diary of Sergeant Thomas Anderson, R.H.A.". Army Quarterly, July and October 1936.

825 MnUW White, Samuel Dewe. "My first battle in the Indian Mutiny". Westminster Review 145:78-83, 1896.

Describes the battle of Shahganj outside of Agra.

826 MnUW White, Samuel Dewe. "Reminiscences of the great sepoy revolt". Westminster Review 150:448-462, October 1898.

Experiences of an officer in Agra.

827 SI Wickins, Peter, ed. "The Indian Mutiny, journal of Private Charles Wickins of the 90th Light Infantry". Society for Army Historical Research Journal. Published in chapters, 1957-1960.

The 90th marched with Campbell (Fortescue, entry no. 523).

828 No entry.

829 RE Wilson, Gen. Archdale. "The Mutiny day by day, being extracts from the letters of Col. Sir H. Wilson, to his wife". Ed. by Col. H.R. Nevill. United Services Institution of India Journal 49:261-291, 50:26-84, 1923.

830 Col Wingfield, Ensign. "Indian Mutiny letters". Oxfordshire Light Infantry Chronicle, V. 5, 1896.



Marfat.com

831 MnUA BM Forrest, George William, ed. Selections from the letters, dispatches, and other state papers preserved in the military dept. of the government of India 1857-1858. Calcutta, Military Dept. Press, 1893-1912.

Mr. Forrest was charged with duty of collecting all the various papers relating to the Mutiny and placing them in order for publication. The first volume is papers concerned with the first outbreaks at Barrackpore, Berhampur, and Meerut and the siege and capture of Delhi. The next two volumes are concerned with the siege, relief, and recapture of Lucknow and Cawnpore. The 4th volume is concerned with Sir Hugh Rose's campaign in Central India, General Whitlock's campaign, Sir Colin Campbell's operations in Oudh, and miscellaneous papers on various other outbreaks and military operations. The material is arranged chronologically and Mr. Forrest includes lengthy introductory narratives. Includes reports of courts of inquiries and court martials. Indexed by name of author and military detachment. The material is primary source material for military operations. The courts of inquiry and trials provide valuable information on sepoy reactions and feelings.

832 LC Great Britain. Parliament. House of Commons. General alphabetical index to the bills, reports, estimates, accounts, and papers, printed by order of the House of Commons,... 1852-1853 - 1868-1869. London, H.M. Stationery Office, 1870. 1852-1899. London, Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1909.

Cummulative volume, 1852-1899, does not give number of papers.

833 IO Great Britain. Parliament. House of Commons. Parliamentary papers, 1859. A copy of the evidence taken before the court appointed for the trial of the King of Delhi. London, 1859.

834 Great Britain. Parliament. House of Commons. Parliamentary Papers. 1857-1860.

1. Mutinies in the East Indies.
2. Papers relating to the East India Mutiny.



Marfat.com

3. Further papers relative to the Mutinies in the East Indies.

Contains an invaluable collection of letters, reports, dispatches, etc. Material on causes of the outbreak and reports of events by area. Some of the material has been separately published. Most of the material has not been separately listed. See index, entry no. 832, for citation of individual papers. The individual volumes are also indexed separately. For detailed advice on the use of Parliamentary Papers see Percy Ford's A Guide to Parliamentary Papers: What they are: How to find them: How to use them. Oxford, Basil, Blackwell, 1955.

835 MnUW LC — Great Britain. Parliament. House of Lords. A general index to the Sessional papers printed by order of the House of Lords... 1801-1859. London, H.M. Stationery Office, 1938. 1859-1870. London, Eyre and Spottiswoode, 1872.

835A — Great Britain. Parliament. House of Lords. Parliamentary Papers.

The 1857-1858 volume contains papers concerned with the correspondence between the Indian government and the Court of Directors on the mutinies. See index, entry no. 835, 1801-1859, for detailed listing. The 1859 volume contains papers concerned with the reorganization of the army in Inda. See index, entry no. 835, 1859-1870, for detailed listing.

836 BM — Halliday, Frederick James Minute by the Lt.-Governor of Bengal, on the Mutinies, as they affected the lower provinces under the Government of Bengal. Calcutta, 1858. 88 p.

An official government publication.

837 MnUA IO — India. Army Intelligence Branch. The revolt in Central India 1857-1859. Simla, Government Monotype Press, 1908. 277 p.

A narrative account of the revolt in Central India, the whole tract between the Jumma and Narbasda rivers including Rajputana, compiled from official dispatches and reports. Major concern is with the military suppression of incipiant rebellion.

838 Cal — Lushington, Stephen. Banda and Kirwee Booty - Judgment of the Hon. S. Lushington, delivered in the High Court of Admiralty of England. London, 1866.



Marfat.com

839 MnUA Montgomery, Robert. Selections from the public correspondence of the administration for the affairs of the Punjab, V. 4, no. 1, Punjab mutiny report. Lahore Chronicle Press, 1859. 197 p.

An excellent account of the suppression of rebellion in the Punjab. Utilizes many long quotations from official reports and correspondence. Includes a list of officials.

840 MnUA BM LC Muir, Sir William. Records of the intelligence department of the government of the North-West provinces of India during the Mutiny of 1857 including correspondence with the supreme government, Delhi, Cawnpore, and other places. Edited by William Coldstream. Edinburgh, T. & T. Clark, 1902. 2 v.

Mr. Muir was in charge of the intelligence department of Agra during the Mutiny. His records were used by Kaye. The original volumes are preserved in the library of his University. These records give an excellent picture of conditions during the Mutiny; much of the material consists of letters to and from various British civil authorities, reports of spies, and a running commentary on the military picture. Invaluable for consideration of the civil rebellion.

841 IO Mutiny in India, Narrative of events regarding the Mutiny in India of 1857-1858 and the restoration of authority. Calcutta, Foreign Department Press, 1881. 3 v.

By government order either the District Officer or the Commissioner of each district in the North-West provinces prepared an official account of the events which occurred during the mutiny in his area. Majumdar, entry no. 17, comments that these narratives seem to be generally accurate and they provide the best source for detailed information on the local outbreaks. Chattapadhyaya, entry no. 5, gives a partial list of some of the individual narratives.

842 MnUA BM LC Outram, Sir James. Lieut.-General Sir James Outram's campaign in India, 1857-1858; comprising general orders and dispatches relating to the defense and relief of the Lucknow garrison, and capture of the city, by the British forces; also correspondence relating to the relief, up to the date when that object was expected by Sir Colin Campbell. London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1860. 412 p.

General Outram's papers were edited and published by his publisher for private circulation. Part I is entitled General orders and dispatches, relating to the relief of the garrison of Lucknow; the defense of the Alum Bah positition; and the siege and capture of the



Marfat.com

city of Lucknow, 1857-1858. Part II is concerned with the final capture of Lucknow. Part III gives correspondence as opposed to official dispatches and reports. The editor has excluded materials concerned with suppressing British barbarity. Includes much material which was in General Outram's possession, but not written by him. Valuable source material for military matters, especially relations between those in the top command.

843 MnUA Outram, Sir James. General orders and dispatches, relating to the relief of the garrison of Lucknow, the defense of the Allum Bagh position, and the siege and capture of the city of Lucknow, 1857-1858. Calcutta, Military Orphan Press, 1857.

An unedited collection of part of the papers in General Outram's possession.

844 IO Punjab. Record Office. Selections from the Records. V. 7, pt. 1-2: Mutiny records: correspondence. Edited by John Laird Mair Lawrence, 1st Baron. Lahore, 1911. 2 v. V. 8, pt. 1-2: Mutiny records: reports. Edited by George Carnac Barnes and others. Lahore, 1911, 2 v.

845 BM Williams, George Walter. Depositions (on the mutiny of 1857) taken at Cawnpore, under the direction of Lt.-Col. G. W. W. Allahabad, Government Press, 1858.

846 BM Williams, George Walter. Depositions (on the mutiny of 1857) taken at Meerut under the direction of Major G. W. W. Allahabad, 1858.

847 BM Williams, George Walter. Memorandum on the Mutiny and outbreak at Meerut. Allahabad, Government Press, 1858.



Marfat.com

848 G Anson, Augustus Henry Archibald. Letters, 1856-1859 from Crimea and India. (M/1-2, 15). (National Register of Archives, Anson Mss.

Served as A. D. C. to Sir J. Hope Grant, participated in the siege of Delhi and the 2nd relief of Lucknow. (DIB)

849 Arbuthnot, George. Letters.

Lt. Arbuthnot was an officer in the Royal Artillery. He was cited for bravery at the Battle of Kunch.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

850 Arbuthnot, Henry Thomas. Letters and conversation.

Lt. Arbuthnot, of the Royal Horse Artillery, was mentioned at the attack on Fort Dhowiara and the Battle of Banki in Oude.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

851 No entry.

852 G Barnes, George Carnac. Letters 1835-1861, including account of the Mutiny. (National Register of Archives Report 0566. Col. A. C. Barnes).

Mr. Barnes was commissioner of the Cis-Sutrai States during the Mutiny. (K & M)

853 Col Bartrum, Mrs. Katherine. An original diary of the siege of Lucknow (Owned by Mrs. Dulcie Boyle, Weymouth, Dorset.)

More complete than published diary. Mrs. Bartrum was one of the major characters in Collier's book.

854 Col Bartrum, Mrs. Katherine. Letters from Lucknow, Allahabad and Calcutta, 1857-1858. (Owned by Peter C. Bartrum, Berkhamsted, Herts.)

Serves as supplement to journal.



Marfat.com

855 Col Biddulph, Robert (Royal Artillery). Mutiny letters, September 1857 - November 1858 (Owned by Mrs. Jean Dryland, Aldershot, Hants.)

Lt. Biddulph served in the siege and capture of Lucknow and in the Oudh campaign under Sir Hope Grant (Army List, 1861).

856 Bonham, J. Letters and conversation.

Second Lt. Bonham, Bengal Artillery, was stationed at Secrora when the mutiny broke out there and acted with great bravery. He later participated in the siege of Lucknow. (K & M).

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

857 Col Brooks, John (1st Bengal Light Cavalry). Letters from Allahabad and Lucknow, 1858-1862. (Owned by J. E. H. Brooks, Oadby, Leicister.)

858 Col Brydon, Mrs. C. M. Diary of the siege of Lucknow. May - December, 1857. (Owned by Mrs. Rachel Blackburn, Criccieth, North Wales.)

Her husband, William, was stationed with the garrison at Lucknow. (DIB)

859 G Buchanan, Lewis Manserg, Connaught Rangers, 88th Regiment Diary, 1857-1858. (Mrs. M. F. Hammond-Smith, Edenfel, Omagh, Co. Tyrone, Ireland. National Register of Archives, unreported.)

The 88th participated in the suppression of the revolt in Central India under Sir Hugh Rose Edwardes.

860 G Canning, Charles John. Private papers. Presently housed in the Estate Record Office in Harewood Village. 80 v.

These papers are either private or semiofficial in nature, but often are more freely written and detailed than the official correspondence. Most of the collection has been carefully sorted and indexed. Also included are several volumes of journal-letters and a diary by Lady Canning. (Maclagan, entry no. 172).

See Guide, entry no. 922, pp. 438-440 for listing of more important series.

861 Col Carrington, Samuel (Railway Engineer). Letters from Calcutta and Allahabad, June 1857-March 1859. (Owned by Noel Carrington, Lambouin, Berks.)

Gives some expression to large-scale suffering caused by the mutiny. Mr. Carrington participated in the siege of Lucknow.



Marfat.com

862 Col Chalwin, Louisa. Letters from Calcutta, Meerut and Cawnpore. 1856-May 1857. (Owned by Mrs. M.M. Nicholl, Topsham, Devon.)

863 Col Clifford, Robert (H.E.I.S.). Mutiny journal of the United Provinces, November 1856-December 1859. (Owned by Lady Lloyd, Freshwater, Isle of Wight.)

864 Col Clowes, George. (8th Hussars). Indian Mutiny letters, 1857-1859. (Owned by Robert Poore-Saurin-Watts, Ledbury, Herefordshire.)

Major Clowes served in Rajputana throughout the mutiny. (Army List, 1861.)

865 Coghill, K.J.W. Letters.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

866 Col Collins, Francis (5th Fusiliers). Extracts from letters from Dinapore and Lucknow, 1857-1858. (Owned by Commander Francis Collins, R.N. (retd.), Winchester, Hants.)

Includes much valuable information on campaign diet, the battle of Dilkusha, and Campbell's relief of Lucknow. (Col)

867 Col Combe, Cornet Charles (3rd Bombay Light Cavalry). Persian campaign and Indian Mutiny letters, 1856-1859. (Owned by Edmund Comba, Richmond, Surrey.)

868 Crowe, T.C. Letters and conversation.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

869 Col Crump, Charles Wade (Madras Artillery). Indian Mutiny letters, 1857. (Owned by H.E. Humphreys, Wellington, Somerset.)

Lt. Crump was killed at Lucknow during the first relief of the garrison. (Jocelyn, entry no. 534)

870 Col Dodgson, David S. (30th N.I.) A narrative of the 1st relief and the siege of Lucknow. (Owned by Lt. Commander C.V. Dodgson, R.N., Alcester, Warwickshire.)

Includes some information on the death of Robert Bartrum. Also on difference between Havelock and Outram. (Col)

Capt. Dodgson was Deputy Adjutant-General with General Havelock's force. Malleson speaks highly of his ability and courage. (K & M)



Marfat.com

871 G Dundas, James Durham, 60th Rifles. Letters during the Mutiny. (Miss Dundas of Armiston, National Register of Archives, Scotland.)

Capt. Dundas participated in the siege of Delhi and the campaign in Rohilcund and Oudh. (Hart's Army List, 1861.)

872 Eyre, Vincent. Letters and dispatches.

Major Eyre was head of the force which marched to the relief of Arrah. (K & M)

Cited in Datta, entry no. 9.

873 No entry.

874 Ford, Arthur. Letters and conversation.

Lt. Ford, Royal Artillery, is mentioned as participating in the capture of the Sekundra Bagh during the second relief of Lucknow.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

875 Col Fowle, Charles Stephen. (22nd N.I.) Narrative of the Fyzabad Mutiny. (Owned by Mrs. G.E. Clayton, Salisbury, Wilts.)

876 George, Henry LeGuay. Diary.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

877 Col Goldney, Mrs. Philip. Narrative of the escape from Sultanpore. (Owned by Miss Amy Goldney, Edinburgh.)

Her husband, Col, Goldney, was in charge of the Fyzabad Division and was killed during the escape by boat down the Gogra. (DIB)

878 G Harness, Henry. Letters, 1858-1860. (National Register of Archives Report 0887, Mrs. Duncan Jones.)

Col. Harness commanded a detachment of Engineers which marched with Campbell. (K & M)

879 Hills-Johnes, James. Letters and conversations.

Lt. Hills, Bengal Horse Artillery, is mentioned at the siege of Delhi.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

880 G Holford, Henry Price. (National Register of Archives Report 4134)

1. Manuscript account of Mutiny by grandfather of owner, 79th Highlanders.



Marfat.com

2. Roll book No. 1 Company, 79th Highlanders.

Ensign Holford served during the siege and capture of Lucknow. (Hart's Army List, 1861.)

881 Col Innes, James John McLeod (Bengal Engineers). Letters concerning the siege of Lucknow. (Owned by Mrs. Christina Morley, Beaconsfield, Bucks.)

Lt. Innes was part of the garrison all through the siege of Lucknow and participated in the subsequent campaign. (DIB)

882 Col Innes, Mrs. Lucy. Narrative of the siege of Agra Fort. (Owned by Mrs. Christine Morley, Beaconsfield, Bucks.)

883 Col Jackson, Anna Madeleine. A personal narrative of the Indian Mutiny and the flight from Seetapore. (Owned by Mrs. Constance Jackson, Tenterden, Kent.)

Miss Jackson fled Seetapore with her brother, Mountstuart. They begged refuge from Loonee Singh of Mythowlee who imprisoned them. After a jungle sojourn, they were sent on to Lucknow. The men in the party were eventually shot. See also Orr's "English Captive's in Oude" from which Kaye takes his account. (K, v. 3 pp. 482-492).

One of the most vivid accounts of the life of the jungle fugitives. (Col)

884 Col Jenkins, Charles (Joint-Magistrate and Collector). Letters from Shahjahanpur, 1857. (Lt.-Col. James Vans Agnew, London, W. 1)

After the Mutiny at Shahjahanpur, Mr. Jenkins took charge of the survivors in the church who were first refused refuge by the Raja of Powain and later massacred by the sepoys. There were no English soldiers at the station and the sepoys were increasingly rebellious before the Mutiny. (K & M)

885 Kyle, Samuel Cotter. Diary.

Lt. Kyle, Royal Artillery, was mentioned as participating in the campaign against Kunwar Singh.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

886 Col Legh, Edmund Cornwall. Letters from Lucknow, June-October 1858. (Owned by J. E. H. Brooks, Oadly, Leicester.)



Marfat.com

887 Col Littledale, Arthur. Letter (August 1857) describing the siege of Arrah. (Owned by A.J. Littledale, Thatcham, Berks.)

Judge Littledale was part of the gallant garrison which garrisoned Mr. Boyle's house and successfully held off the mutineers at Arrah. (K & M)

888 Maunsell, Frederick Richard. Various papers and memoranda and conversations.

Lt. Maunsell, Bengal Artillery, was stationed at Meerut when the sepoys mutinied there and later participated in the siege of Delhi.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

889 Col Mawe, Thomas. Letters written from Naogaon, May 1857. (Owned by Mrs. M. K. Minns, Manchester, Lancs.)

At Naogaon the sepoys expressed their loyalty through several attacks of unrest before finally exploding on June 9th following news of the massacre at Jhansi. Dr. Mawe, his wife and child were all killed by the sepoys some days later. (K & M)

890 Col Moorsom, William (52nd Light Infantry). Letters and diary of Havelock's campaign and the siege of Lucknow. (Owned by H. F. Longmore, Lymington, Hants.)

Provides many fascinating details on Havelock's campaign. Records doubts among officers over Havelock's fitness for command. (Col)

Lt. Moorsom was General Havelock's A.D.C. and D.A.Q.M.G. and greatly assisted the advance of the force. He was killed at Lucknow on March 24, 1858. (DIB)

891 Col Pearson, Hugh (84th Foot). Letters from India, 1856-1859. (Owned by F./Lt. R.M. Pearson, R.A.F., Readin, Berks.)

Provides many interesting details on Havelock's campaign. (Col)

Lt. Pearson served throughout the campaign of Havelock's column, the final capture of Lucknow, and relief of Azinghur and pursuit of Keenwar Singh. (Army List, 1861.)

892 Col Poore, Robert (84th Hussars). Indian Mutiny letters, December 1857-December 1858. (Owned by Robert Poore-Saurin-Watts, Ledbury, Herefordshire.)

Capt. Poore served in Rajputana and Central India in 1857-1858. (Army List, 1861.)



Marfat.com

893 G Ricketts, J. M. (Owner)
Journals, letters, diaries, mutiny accounts, etc., 1832-1914, relating to Indian interests of Metcalfe, Bayley, and Ricketts families. (National Register of Archives, unreported.)

894 Rideout, Arthur Kennedy. Letters and conversations.
Lt. Rideout, Royal Horse Artillery, was part of Campbell's force during the campaign to retake Oudh.
Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

895 Col Robinson, Charles Gilbert (Bengal Artillery). Letters from Meerut and Delhi, 1857-1859.
(Owned by Miss L. Robinson, Folkestone, Kent.)

896 G Salis, Rodolph de, 8th Hussars, Letters and Papers concerned with Crimean War and the Mutiny. (National Register of Archives Report 0206, Lt.-Col. Fame de Salis.)

897 Salmon, Nowell. Private letters.
Lt. Salmon was part of the Shannon's complement which was part of the Naval Brigade which marched with Campbell. Reprinted in Appendix H, Rowbotham, entry no. 21.

898 G Scot, Charles. Letters, including those on the relief of Lucknow.
(Miss M. K. Lyle, London National Register of Archives, unreported.)

899 Col Sharpley, Miss Edith. Memories of Agra Fort during the Mutiny.
(Owned by Miss Daisy Ashton, London, W. 11.)

900 Col Smith, Q. Ludlow (48th N. I.). Letters from Lucknow, May 1857-March 1858. (Owned by National Army Museum, Camberley, Surrey.)
The 48th N. I. stayed loyal and served throughout the siege of Lucknow. (Sen, entry no. 22)

900A Col Smith, Richard Baird. Letters were written to his wife from the siege of Delhi. (Owned by Miss Claire Craig, Dorchester, Dorset.)
Adds some details to published material (Col). Major Baird-Smith was, of course, one of the chief engineering officers at the siege.

901 Joc Smith, William. Letters.
Lt. Smith, Royal Artillery, was with Campbell's force in the second relief of Lucknow and the campaign to retake Oude.
Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.



Marfat.com

902 Col Sneyd, Mrs. Elizabeth. Indian Mutiny reminscences of Shahjahanpur and Calcutta. (Owned by Richard Collin.)

903 Col Spry, Arthur Browne. Allahabad Mutiny letters. (Owned by Mrs. F. E. Hume-Spry, Hastings, Sussex.)

Gives excellent description of the arrival of the survivors of the Lucknow siege at Allahabad. (Col)

904 Col Spurgin, John (1st Madras Fusiliers). Letters written during the siege of Lucknow, October-November 1857. (Owned by Mrs. Muriel Cameron, Edinburgh.)

The Madras Fusiliers marched with Havelock and then formed part of the garrison at Lucknow until the second relief. (Edwardes, entry no. 520)

905 G Staples, John, Bengal Light Cavalry. Letters, author was killed during relief of Lucknow. (Sir Robert Staples, Bart. National Register of Archives, unreported.)

906 Strange, Thomas Bland. Letters, memoranda, and conversation.

Lt. Strange, Royal Artillery, participated in the Oudh campaign including the capture of Lucknow.

Cited in Jocelyn, entry no. 534.

907 Col Sylvester, John Henry. Diary of the Persian campaign and Indian Mutiny, 1854-1861. (Owned by Miss Beryl Sylvester Hodder, Worthing, Sussex.)

908 Col Timbrell, Miss Agnes. Nasirabad Mutiny narrative. (Owned by Rear-Admiral J. S. Powell, D. S. O., R. N., Twyford, Hants.)

The Narisabad regiments mutinied on May 28 partly due to rumors of the arrival of English reinforcements. All of the English residents escaped to safety except for one officer. (K & M )

909 Verney, Edmund Hope. Letters, Private collection at Claydon House Buckinghamsire.

Edmund Verney wrote very extensive and affectionate letters to his father all through the course of the campaign. Collection also includes other papers and some letters from one of the 14-year-old naval cadets. This collection has been carefully preserved by the family.

See also excerpts from in Verney, entry no. 24.



Marfat.com

910 Col Vibart, Edward (54th N.I.). Mutiny letters from Delhi, Meerut, Cawnpore, and Lucknow, April 1857-March 1858. (Owned by Mrs. Audrey Farmiloe, London, W. 8.)

Gives more vivid account of the reign of the British terror in Delhi than in published account. (Col)

911 Col Wilkie, William (79th Highlanders). Crimean and Indian Mutiny diary, 1854-1859. (Owned by Mrs. M.S. Plant, London, S.E. 16.)

Very sharp-eyed observer of siege.

912 G Wilkin, Henry John, 11th Regiment. Diary of Mutiny activities - operations before and capture of Lucknow, Trans-Gogra campaign, attack on Banki, advance into Nepal, and affair at Sikaghat. (Commander H. Wilkin, London. National Register of Archives, unreported.)

913 No entry.



Marfat.com

914 MnUW BM Foster, William. Guide to Indian Office Records, 1600-1858. London, Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1919.
A general guide to the various manuscript series in the library.

915 MnUA Ganguly, D. C. Select documents of British period of Indian history, (in the collection of the Victoria Memorial, Calcutta). Calcutta, Trustees of the Victoria Memorial, 1958.
Includes a minute from Lord Canning and the Council on the Mutiny at Berhampur, a letter from Sir Henry Lawrence to the authorities at Jaunpur describing the conditions at Lucknow as of June 22, 1857, an announcement by Lord Canning that Havelock's force had reached Lucknow, a letter from Hodson to Wilson describing the position and movements of the Guides written on August 19, 1857, and a letter from Sir John Lawrence to Gen. Nicholson giving suggestions for the assault of Delhi.

915A MnUA Ghose Sailen. Archives in India, history and assets. Calcutta, Firma K. L. Mukhopadhyay, 1963.
Gives some description of organization and contents.

916 MnUW Great Britain. Public Records Office. Guide to the contents of the Public Record Office. London, H. M. Stationery Office, 1963. 2 v.

917 MnUA BM Hill, Samuel Charles. Catalog of the Home Miscellaneous Series of the India Office Record Library. London, His Majesty's Stationery Office, 1927.

918 MnUA BM India-Imperial Record Department Press List of "Mutiny Papers", 1857; being a collection of the correspondence of the mutineers at Delhi, reports of spies to English officials, and other miscellaneous papers. Calcutta, Government Press, 1921.

919 MnUA IO India, National Archives. Descriptive list of Mutiny papers in the National Archives of India, Bhopal, New Delhi, 1960- . 1 v.
Prepared by the head of the Archives, K. D. Bhargava. First



Marfat.com

volume gives list of papers in the first 26 files of the Archives. They consist mainly of letters and orders to and from the Nawab Sihandar Begam and her various officers in Persian. Bhopal remained loyal and gave shelter to many British fugitives. The letters provide much information on the Mutiny in Central India.

920 LC — India Office Records Library. Catalog of manuscripts in European languages belonging to the Library of the India Office. London, Oxford University Press, 1916-

Contents: V. 1, the MacKenzie collections. V. 2, pt. 1, the Orme Collection. V. 2, pt. 2, minor collections and miscellaneous manuscripts.

Ames Library has only V. 2, pt. 2.

920A MnUA LC — India Office Records Library. Index of Post-1937 European manuscript accessions. Boston, Massachusetts, G.K. Hall & Co., 1964. 156 p.

India Office Records Library. Home Miscellaneous Series. See Hill, Samuel Charles.

920B — Low, D.A. and Robinson, Judith. A guide to government archives in India and Pakistan. To be published.

This guide will contain detailed information on the contents of the national archives of India and the archives of Uttar Pradesh, Behar, and Andhra Pradesh.

921 MnUA IO — Punjab. Record Office. Press list of mutiny papers of 1857-1858 in the Punjab secretariat. Edited by H.L.O. Garrett. Lahore, 1925.

922 MnUA — Wainwright, M.D. and Mathews, Noel. A guide to western manuscripts and documents in the British Isles relating to South and Southeast Asia. London, Oxford University Press, 1965.

A comprehensive listing of manuscript materials.



Marfat.com

923 Ames Library, Minneapolis.

MnUA Canning, Charles John. Two Canning letters, April 4 and April 20 to General Anson, Calcutta. Written on the eve of the Indian Mutiny.

Discusses greased cartridges question.

924 Durham, North Carolina. Duke University Library.

NUBM Mathews, George, sea captain. Papers, 1853-1864. 129 items.

925-931 No entry.



Marfat.com

932 G Bangor Library, University College of North Wales.

1. Gwysaney Manuscripts

Letters from Byron George Davies Cooke, 73rd Regiment of Foot, 1846-1859.

2. Henblas Manuscripts

Letters from Warren Edward Evans, 54th Regiment of Foot. 1858-1860.

933 Belfast. Public Records Office of Northern Ireland.

Graham family papers (D812).

Miscellaneous India letters, 1849-1865, including Mutiny. (D812/10)

934 G Bodmin, Cornwall. Regimental Association, The Duke of Cornwall's Light Infantry.

1. Historical Records of the Duke of Cornwall's Light Infantry,... 1 volume, 1775-1880, relates to India.

2. Letter from Private F. Murphy of 32nd Regiment, written from Lucknow and giving an account of the beginnings of the Indian Mutiny. May 17, 1857.

3. Two maps of Lucknow by Archdale Wilson.

4. Diary of Private Henry Metcalfe of the 32nd Regiment... A history of the siege of Lucknow.

5. A letter from Lt. John Edmonstone of the 32nd Regiment discussing events during the siege of Lucknow.

6. Copy of a letter from Lt.-Col. Edward W.D. Lowe, commanding the 32nd, giving an account of the siege.

British Museum.

935 G Bruce Papers (Herbert Bruce, 1826-1866).

1. Special correspondence, including letters of General Sir James Outram from Lucknow Residency, 1857. 6 v.

2. Indian Mutiny papers. 3 v.

(Add. 43990-44022)



Marfat.com

936 G Gladstone Papers (William Ewart Gladstone, 1809-1898).
Correspondence with Earl Canning, Governor-General of India, 1856-1858. (Add. 44117, ff. 131-280)

937 G Hodgson Papers.
Letters from Lady Canning to her sister-in-law. (Add. Mss. 47469). Cited in Macleg.

938 G Lang Papers (Lang, Arthur Moffatt, 1832-1916).
1. Correspondence and diaries, relating mostly to his service in India, especially during the Mutiny. 3 v. (Add. 43818-25)
Partially reprinted in Army Historical Society Journal, V 8-11, 1930-1932.
2. Letters of Charles John, Earl Canning, Viceroy of India, 1856-1862, and of other members of his family. (Add. 47469)
3. Letters of Lt.-Gen. Sir James Outram to Rev. George Percy Badger,... 111 p. (Add. 38775)

939 G Layard Papers (Sir Austin Henry Layard).
Letters relating to Layard's tour in India, 1857-1863. (Add. 38985-9)
Letter by Col. R.H. Fenwick on the Indian Mutiny, 1857. (Add. 39053, f. 19)
Col. Fenwick retired from command of the Arrah relief force. (K & M)

940 G Napier Family Papers.
1. Three notebooks, containing copies of letters written to his parents by Lt. Thomas Pierce, of the 30th Bengal Native Infantry, including extracts from his diary during the Sikh Wars and the Indian Mutiny. 1845-1857. 3 v. (Add. 42498-500)
2. Letters to J. Col. Studholme John Hodgson, mainly connected with his services in India, 1847-1857. (Add. 36995)
3. Letters from Col. Henry Duberly...and his wife, during the Crimean War and the Indian Mutiny,... 1852-1864. (Add. 47218)

941 G Ripon Papers: 2nd series (George Frederick Samuel Robinson, 1st Marquis of Ripon, 1827-1909).
1. Correspondence with Sir Bartle Frere, 1858-1883.
2. Letters of Capt. A.H. Jernan from India to his wife, 1856-1857. (Add. 49521)



Marfat.com

3. Letter of Maj.-Gen. Sir Hugh Wheeler at Cawnpore to Sir Henry Lawrence. June 4, 1857. (Add. 39922, f. 2)

4. Letter from Lawrence Oliphant to Mrs. Ashley giving some account of the Indian Mutiny. August 20, 1857. (Add. 39168, f. 155)

5. Letter from Brig.-Gen. John Jacob at Jacobabad to Henry Dundas, 34d Viscount Melville, describing the situation on the North-West Frontier of India, January 7, 1858. (Add. 41567N)

6. Diary of Capt. John Sidney. Hand kept during the Indian Mutiny. May 1857-September 1858. (Eg. 3249 Capt. Hand marched with Campbell.) (Hart's Army List, 1861.)

7. Accounts of experiences in the Indian Mutiny, and other related papers. 1857-1858. Five items. (Add. 41996 V.)

8. Diary of events at Cawnpore, Lucknow, etc., during the Indian Mutiny, by Rev. Thomas Moore, 1857-1858. (Add. 37151-3)

9. Papers relating to the Indian Mutiny, being mainly letters... from Maj.-Gen. Sir. J.B. Hearsey, commanding...at Barrackpore.. Beg. 3 March 21, 1857. 323 p. (Add. 41489)

10. Letters and papers relating to the Indian Mutiny, 107 p. (Add. 41488)

a. Correspondence of Maj. James G. Holmes, commanding... at Sagauli in Patna... June 24-July 26, 1857. (K & M)

b. Letter from Maj. G. Ramsay, British Resident in Nepal,... on the massacre of Maj. Holmes and others at Sagauli.

c. Copies of two accounts of experiences during the mutiny, by Mrs. Amy Haines and Miss Sutherland. 1890.

942 G Caermarron (Wales). Regimental Museum, Royal Welch Fusiliers.

1. Digest of Service, including Mutiny.

2. Regimental Order Book, including Mutiny.

3. Journal of Bevil Granville, including account of the Battle of Cawnpore and relief of Lucknow.

943 G Camberley, Surrey. National Army Museum.

1. Documents relating to Col. David Wilkie, Bengal Native Infantry. (Acc. 5607/74-5)

Indian Mutiny letters and papers, including a letter from Allahabad.

2. A letter from James G. Wollen to his mother and sister from Meerut. January 18, 1858. (Acc. 5911/404)



Marfat.com

3. Papers of Francis M. Lind.

Diary written during the Indian Mutiny from 1857-1858. (Acc. 5105/89)

Manuscript copies of 12 letters written during the Mutiny. (Acc. 5108/4)

4. Papers of Colonel Montagu Hall, Royal Bengal Fusiliers and Royal Munster Fusiliers.

Diary written during the Mutiny. (Acc. 5702/31)

Rewritten with autobiography. (Acc. 5705/10)

5. Papers of Surgeon Gen. W. H. Rean, Madras Fusiliers.

Letters from Asst. Surgeon Rean describing experiences during the Mutiny. (Acc. 5612/40)

Collection of press cuttings on the Mutiny. (Acc. 5704/64)

6. Papers of Charles William Fletcher, 48th Bengal Native Infantry. (Acc. 5706/16-17, 21-22)

Letters concerning the Indian Mutiny.

Account of the siege of Lucknow.

A book of views of Lucknow by Maj. MacBean.

7. Letters from sepoys in Peshawar cantonment to the Herriot regiment, May 1857. (Acc. 5504/63)

8. Message from Brig.-Gen. Neville Chamberlain at Muritsur offering rewards for heads of Mutineers, June 11, 1857. (Acc. 5602/50

9. Letter from Mrs. Archibald Lorne-Campbell at Fort Sialkot, July 1857. (Acc. 5105/25)

10. Letter from Jane O'Donnel about her escape from Sidampore, Oudh with newspaper clippings, September 8, 1857. (Acc. 5911/393)

11. Letter from Iltudus Thomas Pritchard describing experiences of Nasirabad. October 1857. (Acc. 6005/218)

12. Diary of a civil official written during the Mutiny. (Acc. 5603/1)

13. Letter from Ensign Henry George Sanders, from Fort Agra, 1857. (Acc. 5109/2)

14. Letter from Gen. John Nicholson, Kangra, to Capt. Younghusband, requesting troop movements, 1857. (Acc. 5602/738)

15. Letters written to Maj.-Gen. J. Younghusband, 1857. (Acc. 5201/40)

16. Two plans of Delhi during the siege. (Acc. 5012/31-32)

17. Plan of North-West India illustrating life of Gen. Daly and march of the Guides to Delhi. (Acc. 5012/33)

18. Account of Delhi Gate Operation. July 28, 1857. (Acc. 5709/4)



Marfat.com

19. Various documents relating to the siege of Delhi. (Acc. 5710/37) Includes account by Henry Wylie Norman.

20. Correspondence of Gen. Archdale Wilson. (Acc. 5710/38)

21. Letter by Col. Hodson on the siege of Delhi. 1857. (Acc. 5910/110)

22. Letters regarding the death of Col. Hodson at Lucknow. (Acc. 5903/146)

23. Maps of Delhi and Lucknow, 1857 with sketches of actions by Lt. Moorsom. (Acc. 5608/16)

24. Plan of Lucknow. (Acc. 5602/110)

25. Plan of Lucknow Residency. (Acc. 6001/69)

26. Medal roll of Lucknow garrison. (Acc. 5904/85)

27. Signature of officers, Lucknow garrison. (Add. 5708/30)

28. The mutiny at Fyazbad, 1857. By Col. Lennox. (Acc 5204/74)

29. The mutiny at Fyzabad, 1857: statement by Sgt. R. Busher. (Acc. 5204/74)

30. Letters from Maj. Robert Shebbeare. (Acc. 5708/1)

31. Picture and description of massacre at Aurangabad by Mrs. Elizabeth Sneyde. (Acc. 6005/210)

32. Letter to Capt. John Mould on prize money for capture of Lucknow. (Acc. 5910/235)

33. Narrative of events in Benares Div. during the Mutiny with original draft. (Acc. 5105/79 and 84)

34. Letters from Arthur Mills. (Acc. 5903/154)

35. Notes by H. F. Longmore on Capt. W. R. Moorsom. (Acc. 5609/6).

36. Correspondence. 58 p. (Acc 6001/71)

37. Documents and news cuttings on Gen. Neill and last survivors of Mutiny. (Acc. 6102/308)

38. Casualty returns by Lord Roberts. (Acc. 5807/12)

39. Letters by Clowes. 1857-1859. (Acc. 5807/12)

40. Service Record of Maj. G. A. Baker, details of mutiny period. (Acc. 5608/63)

41. Letter from Halhed, brother-in-law of Gen. Blair, on Mutiny. (Acc. 5604/35)

42. Diary of Gen. George William Powlett Bingham. (Acc. 5903/105). Marched with Havelock. (Hart's Army List 1861.)

43. Papers relating to Lt.-Gen. Richard Lawrence. (Acc. 5310/40-47,50)



Marfat.com

44. Papers on death of Capt. H.H. Day of 88th Regiment in November 1857.

45. Two letters from Capt. C. Cureton, commander of the Multan Cavalry to Punjab officials. (Acc. 5101/31-2)

46. Official reports of Maj. T.B. Day of the Meerut Volunteer Horse. 1858. (Acc. 5306/24)

47. Original manuscript proceedings and supporting documents of the trial of Tantya Tope in April 1859. 1 v. (Acc. 6002/39)

48. Address by Lord Roberts at Jubilee gathering of Mutiny, December 1907. (Acc. 6012/343)

49. Extracts from Indian Mutiny manuscripts of H. Kirke and Col. Wrench. (Acc. 5402/13)

50. Book of letters, V. 2-3. Related to Mutiny, 1912. (Acc. 5039/26)

944 G Cambridge, Cambridgeshire County Record Office.

1. "Siege train notes". Diary of William Tod Brown, Horse Artillery on the siege tran in Cawnpore-Lucknow area, November 1857, January 11-June 9, 1858.

2. Letters of William Tod Brown, mainly to his wife at Allahabad, 1857-1858.

945 G Chatham. Institution of Royal Engineers.

Papers of Col. Richard Baird Smith.

1. Diaries (MS 1/90)
2. Letters and memorandum (MS 71, 105)
3. Orders at siege of Delhi (MS 186)
4. Work of Sir Alexander Taylor at siege and letters (MS 96, 145)
5. Plan of siege of Delhi (MS 1/26)
6. Diary of engineering operations at the siege of Delhi (MS 58)

946 G Chelmsford, Essex. Essex Record Office.

Papers associated with Mark Crummie, Sgt.-Maj. in India, with particular reference to the Mutiny. (D/DU 100)

947 Col Chichester. Royal Sussex Regimental Museum.

1. Record of the services of the 35th Royal Sussex Regiment. Unpublished.

2. Record of the 3rd Bengal European Fusiliers. Unpublished. The 3rd was part of the garrison at Agra. (Edwardes entry no. 520)



Marfat.com

948 G Derby Regimental Museum, The Sherwood Foresters.

1. Diary of Lt. John North Crealock, 95th Regiment. 1857-1858.

2. Letters from Lt.-Col. Julius Augustus Robert Raines written from Gwalior, 1858.

Both officers participated in the battle of Gwalior and in action in the surrounding area. (Hart's Army List, 1861.)

949 G Dorchester. Dorset Military Museum.

Digest of Service of the 54th Regiment, 1775-1881.

950 G Dublin National Library of Ireland.

Monteagle Papers.

Letters to Lord Monteagle from H.G. Ward in Columbo on Ceylon affairs and Mutiny. October 14, 1857. 8 p.

951 G Durham. University Library.

Letters from one of J.P.M. Blackett's forbears written during the Mutiny.

952 G Edinburgh. National Library of Scotland.

1. Letters of Sir Colin Campbell, some on subject of Mutiny. (MS. 2257/xxi)

2. Papers of Capt. Frederick William T. Burroughs, 93rd Regiment. Journal describing march through Oudh to Lucknow. January-September 1858. (MS. 2234)

3. Letters on Mutiny, 1857. (MS. 3871 Gleig Papers)

4. Pass issued by Resident at Holkar's Court Indore to Robert Watson to cross country to join Mhow Field Force. October 1858. (Ch. 2408)

953 G Edinburgh. Scottish Record Office.

1. Letter on transport system by camels by Lt.-Col. James Ramsay, March 10, 1858.

2. Also includes several printed pamphlets listed elsewhere in bibliography.

954 G Edinburgh. Scottish United Services Museum.

1. Reminiscences of 42nd Highlanders, . . . in the Indian Mutiny by David McAusland. (Library No. A242.42)

The 42nd participated in the campaign in Rohilcund. (Edwardes, entry no. 520)



Marfat.com

2. Sgt.-Maj. T. Coughlan. Papers, including account of action at Delhi, June 8, 18, 1857. (75.857.1)

3. Cpl. Thomas Caldwell, letter from Cawnpore, October 13, 1857 describing scene which greeted relief force. (78.857.1)

4. Fifteen letters of Rifleman John Linton describing battle at Cawnpore, capture of Lucknow, and action at Sultanpur. 1857-1858. (R.B. 855.1)

5. Letter of Peter S. Temple describing capture of Lucknow. March 26, 1858. (90.858.1)

955 G Exeter. Devon Record Office.

A packet of newspapers on the Mutiny. 1857.

956 G Gloucester. Gloucestershire Records Office.

Eleven letters from James P. Basevi of the Royal Engineers on the Mutiny. (D6F88. National Register of Archives Report 4506)

957 G Gloucester. Regimental Headquarters, the Gloucestershire Regiment.

1. Extracts from letters of Lt. James J. Sloman of the 61st Regiment on the Mutiny. The 61st participated in the siege of Delhi. (Edwardes, entry no. 520)

2. Letters of the Deacon family on the siege of Delhi, 1857.

958 India Office Records Library, London.

1. The library has a complete collection of the Official records on the government of India. Major series are:

Foreign Department, Proceedings, Political
Foreign Department, Proceedings, Secret
Home Department, Public Proceedings
Military Department, Proceedings
Despatches from India and Bengal, 1856-1858
Political Letters from India, 1856-1858

2. Home Miscellaneous Series 724A-272, Sir John Kaye's Mutiny Papers. See Hill, entry no. 917, pp. 465-575 for a complete list of materials.

Includes letters and narratives from almost every district in India concerned with the Mutiny.

3. Miscellaneous European Series (unless otherwise indicated the items listed below were verified in the Index of post-1937 European Manuscript Accessions.) (entry no. 916A)



Marfat.com

a. Action at Sussiah, Indian Mutiny, 1857. Mss. Eur. D. 456.
b. Charles Horne's account of the Mutiny at Azangarh in 1857. 2 v. Mss. Eur. D. 533.
c. Mutiny papers of Sir Henry Havelock, Sir James Outram, and Sir Colin Campbell, 1857-1858. Mss. Eur. C. 124.
d. Sir Herbert Edwardes collection, 1847-1862. Mss. Eur. E.211-E.212. Edwardes collection of mutiny papers, 1857. Mss. Eur. E.211.
e. Mrs. R.C. Germon's Journal of the Siege of Lucknow, 1857. Mss. Eur. B. 134.
f. Narrative of the Indian campaign, dating from 27 August 1858 to 8 April 1859, by T.S.M. Palmer, describing his service with the 7th Hussars during the Indian Mutiny at Meergunge, Lucknow, Fyzabad, Sultanpore, and in pursuit of Tantya Tope. Nineteen folios. Mss. Eur. D. 581.
g. R.M. Edward's Mutiny diary from May to September 1857. Mss. Eur. C. 148.
h. The city of Delhi during the siege, by Mobarik Shah, chief officer of police, 1857. Trans. by R.M. Edwards. 1 v. 1 loose folio. Mss. Eur. B. 138.
i. Papers of Walter Coningby Erskine, 12th Earl of Kellie (1810-1872), Commissioner of Jabbalpore during the Mutiny of 1857. Mss. Eur. D. 597.
j. Transcript copy of the Mutiny journal of Richard Henry Clifford, dating from April 1857 to May 1857. Thirty folios. Mss. Eur. D. 568.
k. Papers of John Lawrence (1811-1879), Viceroy and Governor-General of India from 1864 to 1869. Mss. Eur. F. 90.
l. Henry Lawrence collection. Papers dating from 1830 to 1857, of Sir Henry Montgomery Lawrence, and of his wife Honoria Lawrence. Mss. Eur. F. 85.
m. Sketch map of the siege of Delhi, 1857. Mss. Eur. D. 456.
n. John Nicholson. Nicholson collection. Mss. Eur. E. 213.
o. Correspondence and papers, dating from 1826 to 1899, of George Hutchinson. Mss. Eur. E. 241.
p. Eight diaries and fragments, dating from 1842 to 1858, of Mary Amelia Vansittart, wife of Henry Vansittart. Mss. Eur. B. 167.
q. Letters and papers relating to the India of the Metcalfe, Bayley, and Ricketts families, dating from 1832 to 1914. Reel 576.



Marfat.com

r. Jackson, Madeleine. A personal narrative of the Indian Mutiny, 1857 by M.J. - 1880. Typescript copy of an account by Miss M. Jackson, sister of Sir Mountstuart Jackson and niece of Colville Coverley Jackson, of her escape from Seetapur with her brother at the outbreak of the mutiny, and of their subsequent flight from and imprisonment by the mutineers. Fifteen folios.

Col s. C.B. Saunders manuscript on the siège of Delhi and life at Meerut. Mss. Eur. C. 94.

4. The Catalog of manuscripts in European languages... (entry no. 920) lists three items.

a. Notes compiled by Surgeon-Gen. Alfred Eteson to accompany G.F.T. Leather's book on the siege of Arrah (see entry no. 313). Mss. Eur. A. 10.

b. A disorderly journal kept by J.A. Wood of the 20th N.I. during the Mutiny. Mss. Eur. B. 34.

Includes comments on public events, though mainly personal in nature.

c. Memoranda by the Chief of the Staff, 1857-1859. A collection of over 1000 documents, mainly concerning the military history of the Mutiny. Mss. Eur. D. 174.

See Kaye, entry no. 59, V. 2, pt. 2, pp. 1125-1150 for complete list.

5. Foster, entry no. 914, indicates another important series. Enclosures to secret letters from Bombay, Mutiny, 1857-1859. 27 v.

959 No entry.

960 G Inverness (Scotland). Regimental Museum, Queen's own Cameron Highlanders.

1. Two letters from Sgt. John Allison, 79th Highlanders. First describes voyage to India, December 6, 1857. Second deals with fighting at Lucknow, March 13, 1858.

2. Letters from Sgt. John Macpherson, 79th Highlanders. First describes action at Lucknow, March 23, 1858. Second, fight in Oudh, January 13, 1859.

961 G Ipswich. Ipswich and East Suffolk Record Office.

Correspondence of Sir Charles Fraser on the siege of Lucknow. (HA 11/A16/1. Rous Family Papers.)



Marfat.com

962 G Kingston-Upon-Thames. Regimental Headquarters. The Queen's Royal Surrey Regiment.

Letter from Corp. J.A. Eaman, of the 31st Regiment, at Peshawar about the Mutiny. September 15, 1857.

963 G Lanark (Scotland). The Cameronians (Scottish Rifle).

Digest of service, 2nd Battalion, including Mutiny.

964 G Leicester. Leicestershire Record Office.

Five letters from Col. Fred Packe written during the Indian Mutiny. 1857. (DE.206)

965 G Lewes. East Sussex Record Office.

Stanford's plan of the City of Lucknow and its environs, illustrating the operations and routes of Sir Colin Campbell and Sir Henry Havelock. 1858. (2931)

966 G Lichfield. North Staffordshire Regiment Museum.

1. Letters and reports of incidents during the Indian Mutiny concerning Lt. Havelock.

2. Order book of H.M. 64th Foot, January 1857-June 1860.

3. Digest of Services, the 64th Regiment. The 64th marched with Havelock (Edwardes, entry no. 520).

967 G Lichfield. South Staffordshire Regiment Museum.

1. Digest of the service of the 38th Regiment of Foot.

2. Digest of the service of the 8th Regiment of Foot.

968 G Liverpool. City of Liverpool Museums.

Diary of Col. E.H. Greathed during the siege of Delhi, June 7-September 20, 1857.

969 G Maidstone. Kent County Archives Office.

Gambier Manuscripts. (V. 194)

Letter from Julia Venn with reference to the Mutiny. 1857. (C8/3)

970 G National Maritime Museum, London.

1. Transcripts of letters written home by Victor Alexander Montagu while serving as a midshipman...with the Naval Brigade



Marfat.com

from H.M.S. Pearl during the Indian Mutiny. 1856-1858. (SAN/T/101. MS. 60/008)

2. Papers of Capt. George Waters, R.N., relating to the Naval Brigade in the Indian Mutiny. 1856-1858. (WAT/ .50. MS. 0115)

971 G Newcastle Upon Tyne. Royal Northumberland Fusiliers, Fenham Barracks.

1. Digest of service of the 1st Battalion the Royal Northumberland Fusiliers,... including accounts of the relief of Arrah in 1857,... (Section 1/1-2)

2. Diary of Francis Collins, formerly assistant surgeon, Fifth Fusiliers, being an account of the events in which the regiment took part during the sepoy mutiny, 1857-1858: 1893. 206 p. (Section G/B4). Dr. Collins marched with Campbell. (Hart's Army List, 1861.)

3. Permanent regimental orders, including entries in India, 1825-1909. (Section 1/24)

972 G Northallerton, Yorkshire. North Riding of Yorkshire, County Record Office.

Papers of Sir Henry Havelock (1795-1857). (ZDG). Used by Pollock, entry no. 191.

See Guide, entry no. 922, pp. 314-316 for complete listing.

973 G Perth (Scotland). Black Watch Regiment Museum.

1. Record of service, 1779-1873.

2. Letter written from Lucknow after relief by Sir John McLeod describing regiment's role in relief.

3. Diary Sgt. Quibell Cooper, 42nd Regiment, December 1857-May 1858. Includes battle of Cawnpore, capture of Lucknow, and battle of Bareilly.

974 G Public Record Office, London.

1. Admiralty Station Records 125.

136 Indian Division and activities of Naval Brigade during the Mutiny. (21856-9. V. 1)

2. Admiralty Records.

Commander-in-Chief's dispatches. (Adm. I/5693). Captain's letters. (Adm. I/5694, 5696, 5714). Ships' logs. Shannon. (Adm. 53/5622, 6168, 6169). Pearl. (Adm. 53/6271-73).



Marfat.com

Ships' muster books. Shannon. (Adm. 38/4912-15). Pearl. (Adm. 38/4347-49).

G 3. Granville Papers. (P.R.O. 30/29). 1604-1909. Four hundred twenty-nine boxes and volumes. Includes letters exchanged between Lord Canning and Lord Granville (Maclagan, entry no. 172). See Guide, entry no. 922 for description of collection.

975 Reading. Berkshire Record Office.

G Ewen Manuscripts. (D/EE. National Register Archives Report 879). Letters from Arthur Johnson Allix Ewen on the Mutiny. 1857-1861. Six bundles. (D/EE. C2/11-16)

976 Royal Artillery Institution. Woolwich, London.

G 1. Letters and diaries of Capt. John Charles Francis Ramsden. 1857-1858. (MS/67-8). Lt. Ramsden served at the siege of Lucknow. (Hart's Army List, 1861.)

2. Diaries of Maj.-Gen. Henry Bartow Maule, April 1855-June 1893. 25 v. (MS/73)

3. Letters from India of Lt. G.B. Traill, of the Bengal Horse Artillery 1857-1858. (MS/100)

4. Records of the Madras Artillery by John Jennings. 1784-1862. 8 v. (C1/150)

977 Royal Institute of International Affairs, London. 1857 and 1957. The

G Mutiny and modern India by Hugh R. Tinker.

978 Royal United Services Institution, London.

G 1. Letters and diary of Lt. George Lynedoch Carmichael, 95th Regiment, written during the Crimean War and the Indian Mutiny. 1854-1857. (MM 264). Served at battle of Kotah. (Hart's Army List, 1861.)

2. Letter by MacLeod Wylie with memorandum on Mutiny (16 p.) June 2, 1857.

3. Letter from Capt. Patrick J. Orr, June 8, 1857.

4. Hand-sketch of position at Cawnpore defended by Sir H. Wheeler in June 1857, by Lt. Moorsom. (MM 129/17)

5. Letter from Lt. Moorsom, 52nd Light Infantry to Sir Henry Havelock's forces, August 18, 1857. (MM 129/16)

6. Letters received from our spies in Delhi during the siege, July to September 1857. (MM 129/16)



Marfat.com

7. Manuscript map used at capture of Delhi. (MM 139)

8. A packet of papers relating to the Indian Mutiny, including Taylor letters... 1857-1859.

9. Arrah in 1857. Includes correspondence relating to pamphlet. See Leather, entry no. 313.

979 G Sheffield. Regimental Headquarters. York and Lancaster Regiment.

1. Digest of service of 1758-1939.

2. Three sketches of Lucknow, 1867-1868.

3. Letter from James Outram, May 11, 1858.

980 G Shrewsbury. Regimental Headquarters. The King's Shropshire Light Infantry.

Records of the service of the 53rd and 85th Regiments of Foot, including the Mutiny.

The 53rd marched with Campbell. (Edwardes, entry no. 520)

981 G Stirling. Regimental Depot, the Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders.

1. Historical records of 93rd Sutherland Highlanders. 1800-1891. (R26)

2. Narrative of storming of Sekunda Bagh at siege of Lucknow. November 16, 1857, by Lt.-General Frederick William T. Burroughs, 300 p. (L. 17)

The 93rd marched with Campbell. (Edwardes, entry no. 520)

982 G Trowbridge. South Lancashire Regiment.

1. Letter from Sergeant M. H. Buham, on the Mutiny, written from Shahjahanpur, June 5, 1858.

2. Letter on events in the Mutiny, February 25, 1860.

983 G Warwick. County Record Office.

Seymour of Ragley Papers.

Miscellaneous correspondence, including letter from Sir James Hope Grant. 1858.

984 G Winchester. Hampshire Records Office.

Letters addressed to Lt. W. H. Barton, Madras Engineers in Oudh during the Mutiny. (3M50/1-2)



Marfat.com

985
G

Winchester. Regimental Headquarters. Third Green Jackets, the Rifle Brigade.

1. Letter from Lt.-Col. William Augustus Fyers in Cawnpore during the Mutiny, November 30, 1857.

2. Plan of Engagement at Cawnpore, November 1857.

3. Copy of Sergeant Cox's statement of incidents of November 27-28, 1857 at Cawnpore.

4. Two letters from Sergeant John Sinton. Cawnpore, December 14, 1857 and Lucknow, March 30, 1858.



Marfat.com

## NEWSPAPERS

Newspapers form a valuable source for current reporting and opinion. The Calcutta Library has a valuable collection of contemporary clippings. Some of the more important English and Indian papers are:

Army and Navy Gazette
Bengal Hurkau and India Gazette
Calcutta Englishman and Military Chronicle
Delhi Gazette
The Englishman
The Friend of India
Hindu Patriot
Illustrated London News
Lahore Chronicle

The New York Times and the London Times are especially useful since they are indexed and available on microfilm. Also, the London Times includes Russell's original dispatches.

MnUA See also the India Office Library and the International Documentation Center lists of 19th Century Indian newspapers on microfilm.

See also, Chick, entry no. 242.

986 BM Extracts from Indian journals relating to the Mutiny. Cheltenham, R. Edwards, 1894. 24 p.

987 UP Innes, James John McLeod. Indian Mutiny Cuttings from Newspapers published during Mutinies.
Cited in the Freedom Struggle in Uttar Pradesh, entry no. 23.

988 IO Sevestre, Allan Alexander. A short and useful compilation from the Calcutta Government Gazette about the fall of Delhi. Calcutta, 1858.

989 MnUA The Times, London Indian Mutiny, 1857-1858. IV.
A bound collection of clippings taken from the Times which follows the course of the revolt.



Marfat.com

## MAPS

990 Indian Atlas. John Walker, 1827-1883. 177 maps.
MnUA Drawn to a very fine scale. These maps are invaluable for determining place locations during the Mutiny period.
Bound in separate volumes by area.



Marfat.com

AUTHOR INDEX

A.D. - see Lord Ellenborough's blunder

Adye, John Miller - 219, 507

Ahmad, Qeyamuddin - 1, 637A

Ahmed Khan, Saiyid - 431

Aitchison, Charles U. - 112

Albert, Prince Consort of Victoria, Queen of Great Britain and Ireland - 220

Alexander, Thomas - 432

Alexander, William G. - 221

Alin, Maulan Rajab - 930

Allard, Hafiz - 576

Allen, Charles - 433

Allison, John - 960-1

Alves, Nathaniel - 434

Ames Library, Mpls. - 923

Anderson, George - 2

Anderson, Robert P. - 222

Anderson, T. Carnegy - 508

Anderson, W. - 435

"An Anglo-Indian view of the crisis" - 697

Annals of the Indian Rebellion, see Chick, Noah

Annual Register - 25

Anson, Augustus Henry A. - 848

Anson, Octavius Henry. St. George - 223

Arbuthnot, George - 849

Arbuthnot, Henry T. - 850

Argyll, George D. - 224, 436

Armstrong, Aileen M. - 759

Army Purchase Question - 437

Arthur, Compton A. - 175

At the Siege of Delhi - 698

Atkins, John B. - 113

Atkinson, Edwin Felix Thomas - 562A

Atkinson, George F. - 627

Aylen, William Henry - 114

Bagley, F. R. - 760

Bahadur Shah II - 115

Baird-Smith, Richard, see Smith, Richard Baird

Baker, G.A. - 943-40

Baldwin, J.R. - 577

Ball, Charles - 26

Banerjea, S.K. - 637B

Banerjee, Brajendra Nath - 760A

Banerjee, Sudhansu Mohan - 761

Bangor. Library, University College of North Wales - 932



Marfat.com

Banks, John Shaw - 116

Barat, Amiya - 509

Barker, George Digby - 225

Barnes, George Carnac - 226, 852

Bartlett, D. W. - 117

Barton, W. H. - 984

Bartrum, Katherine M. - 227, 853
854

Bas, C.T. Le - 762

Basevi, James P. - 956

Basis of the reorganization of
our power in India - 438

Basu, Baman Das - 27

Bayley, John - 228, 510

Beames, John - 229

Becker, Augusta - 230

Beisinger, V. - 28

Belfast. Public Records Office
of Northern Ireland - 933

Bell, Thomas Evans - 231, 232, 439

Bengal District Gazetteers - 563

"Bengal Mutiny" - 699

Bennett, Amelia - 763

Bensen, Arthur Christopher - 412

Bernays, Leopold J. - 118

Berncastle, Julius - 29

Bhargava, K.D. - 638, 763A

Bhargava, Y. - 763B

Bholanauth, Chunder - 233

Biddulph, H. - 764

Biddulph, Robert - 855

Billot, Frederic - 30

Bingham, George W. P. - 943-42

Bird, Robert W. - 31

Blake, George - 129

Bodmin, Cornwall - 934

Bombay Officer
See Jacob, John

Bombay, State Committee for a
History of the freedom movement
in India - 3

Bonham, J. - 856

Bonham, John - 32

Bost, Isabella - 234

Bouchier, George - 235

Bouciault, Dion - 578

Boyle, Richard V. - 628

Bradshaw, J.H. - 765

Braunholtz, Elisabeth - 236

Brock, William - 119

Brooks, J.H. - 759

Brooks, John - 857

Brown, J. - 699A, 700

Brown, William Tod - 944

Browne, John - 120, 564, 565

Browne, John Cave - 237, 579
701, 702



Marfat.com

Bruce, Herbert - 935

Bruce, J.F. - 703

Brydon, C.M. - 858

Buchanan, Lewis Mansergh - 859

Buckle, G.E. - 179

Buckler, F.W. - 4, 639

Buham, M.H. - 982-1

Burgoyne, Roderick - 511

Burne, Owen Tudor - 33, 238

Burroughs, Frederich W.T. - 952-2, 981-2

Burton, - 704

Busher, R. - 943-29

Butler, Lewis W.G. - 512

Cadell, Patrick - 705

Caernarron (Wales), Regimental Museum - 942

Caldwell, Thomas - 954-3

Camberley, Surrey. National Army Museum - 943

Cambridge. Cambridgeshire County Record Office - 944

Campbell, Colin - 34, 952-1, 958-3c, 959

Campbell, George D.
see Argyll, George D.

Campbell, Robert James R. - 440, 441

Canning, Charles John - 860, 923, 936, 938-2

Canning, Charlotte - 937

"Capture of the Delhi prizes" - 706

Cardew, Francis Gordon - 513, 514

Carey, W.H. - 35, 442

Carmichael, George L. - 978-1

Carrington, Samuel - 861

Case, Adelaide - 239

Cause and effect: the rebellion in India - 443

Causes of the Indian Revolt - 444

Cave-Browne, John
see Browne, John Cave

Cavenagh, Orfeur - 240

Cavendish, Alfred E.J. - 515

Cawnpore outbreak and massacre - 36

Central India numbered States series - 566

Central Provinces District Gazetteers - 567

Chalmers, John - 241

Chalwin, Louisa - 862

Chamberlain, Crawford Trotter - 121

Chand, Bool - 670

Chatham. Institution of Royal Engineers - 945

Chattapadhyaya, Haraprasad P. - 5, 671, 672, 673

Chatterji, Nandalal - 674

Chaudhuri, Sashi Bhusan - 5A, 6, 7



Marfat.com

Chaudhuri, V.L.P. - 674A

Chelmsford Essex. Essex Record Office - 946

Chesney, George Tomkyns - 580

Chichester. Royal Sussex Regimental Museum - 947

Chick, Noah Alred - 242

Childhood in India; or English children in the East - 581

Cholmeley, R.E. - 122

Choudhury, Roy - 675

Chunder, Bholanauth
see Bholanauth Chunder

Churcher, David G. - 766

Churcher, Emery James - 243

Civilian
see "A review of..."

Clifford, Henry - 958-3j

Clifford, Robert - 863

Clowes, - 943-39

Clowes, George - 864

Coghill, K.J.W. - 865

Coldstream, William - 840

Collection of 12 pamphlets - 445

Collier, Richard - 8

Collins, Francis - 866, 971-2

Colvin, Auckland - 767, 123

Combe, Cornet Charles - 867

"The Company's Raj." - 707

Cooke, Byron George - 932

Cooper, Frederick Henry - 244

Cooper, Leonard - 124

Cooper, Quibell - 973-3

Coopland, R.M. - 245

Cope, William H. - 516

Cork, Barry Johnson - 125

Cosens, Francis Richard - 101

Cotes, Everad - 582

Cotton, Harry Evan August - 568

Coughlan, T. - 954-2

Cox, - 985-3

Cox, Philip - 583

Crawshay, George - 37, 446, 447

Crealock, John North - 948

Crisis in India, its causes and proposed remedies - 448, 449

Cromb, James - 517

Crommellin, William Arden - 518

Crooke, W. - 708

Crosse, Charles - 709

Crowe, T.C. - 868

Crummie, Mark - 946

Crump, Charles Wade - 629, 869

Culrose, James - 126

Cumming, John - 452

Cunningham, Henry Stewart - 127

Cureton, C.A. - 246, 943-45



Marfat.com

Cust, R.N. - 768

Dalhousie, James A. Brown Ramsay - 247

Dalton, E.T. - 929

Daly, Henry Dermot - 248

Dangerfield, George - 38

Danyers, Robert W. - 249

Das, Manmatha Nath - 677

Dashwood, A.F. - 769

Datta, Kalikinkar K. - 9, 128, 678, 679, 709A, 770, 771, 772, 773

Davidson, Hugh - 519

Dawson, Lionel George - 129

Day, H.H. - 943-44

Day, T.B. - 943-46

"Defense of Lucknow - Martial incidents in Oude" - 710

DeKantzow, C.A. - 250

"Delhi, a man hunt" - 774

Delhi Gazette, Editor of see the Indian Mutiny...

Derby Regimental Museum, The Sherwood Foresters - 943

Despatches of Royal Artillery Officers - 775

Dewar, Douglas - 680

Dickinson, John - 251

Digby, William - 39

Diver, Katherine Helen Maud - 130, 776

Dixon, Frederick - 711

Dixon, James - 445(7)

Dodd, George - 40

Dodgson, David, S. - 630, 870

Dominguez, D.J. -

Dorchester, Dorset Military Museum - 949

D'Oyly, Charles Walters - 253

Douglas, George - 254

Dubberly, Henry - 940-3

Dubberly, Mrs. Henry - 255

Dublin National Library of Ireland - 950

Duff, Alexander - 450

Duncan, Sarah Jeannette see Cotes, Mrs. Everad

Dundas, James Durham - 871

Dunlop, Robert H.W. - 256

Durand, Henry M. - 131, 257

Durham, N.C. Duke University Library - 924

Durham University Library - 951

Eaman, J.A. - 962

Ediburgh. National Library of Scotland - 952

Edinburgh. Scottish Records Office - 953



Marfat.com

Edinburgh. Scottish United Services Museum - 954

Editor of the Delhi Gazette
see The Indian Mutiny...

Edmonstone, John - 934-5

Edwardes, Emma - 258

Edwardes, Henry B. - 132

Edwardes, Herbert - 958-3d

Edwardes, Michael - 41, 133, 520

Edwards, James Bevin - 777

Edwards, R.M. - 958-3g,h

Edwards, William - 259, 260, 261, 453

1857 Centenary Souvenir - 42

"The electric telegraph" - 712

Elliott, Charles Alfred - 262

Elliott, Joseph A. - 134

Elsmie, George Robert - 263

Embree, Ainslie T. - 10

Engles, Frederick - 485

English officer - 451
see Walmsley, Joshua

English tenure of India - 451

Erica
see "Passages from the life of..."

Erskine, W.C. - 264, 958-3i

"Etah in 1857: Services of David Churcher during the Sepoy Mutiny of 1857" - 713

Eteson, Alfred - 958-4a

"The European soldier in India" - 714

Evans, Thomas - 43

Evans, W. - 135

Evans, Warren Edward - 932

"The evidence of the Lucknow story" - 681

Ewart, J.A. - 265

Ewin, Arthur Johnson Alliy -

Exeter. Devon Record Office - 955

"Extent of the Indian Mutinies" - 715

Extracts from Indian journals - 986

Eye-Witness
see Narrative of the Mutiny at Bolarum

Eyre, Vincent - 872

Fadl-I-Hagg, Allanah - 716

Fanthorne, J.F. - 584

The Fast Day Sermons - 453

Fayrer, Joseph - 266

Fenn, Clive Robert - 585

Fenn, George Manville - 586

Fenwick, T. - 777

Field, E.M. - 587

"First Bengal European Fusiliers at the Delhi campaign" - 719

First Bengal Fusiliers after the fall of Delhi" - 717



Marfat.com

"First Bengal Fusiliers at Lucknow" - 718

"First shot in 1857" - 720

Fitchett, William H. - 44, 721

Fletcher, Charles William - 943-6

Fletcher, David Wilson - 722

Forbes, Archibald - 521, 136, 631, 137

Forbes, Mrs. Hamilton - 267

Forbes-Mitchell, W. - 45, 236, 268

Ford, Arthur - 874

Forgues, Paul E. Daurand - 46

Forjett, Charles - 454, 455

Form of prayer and thanksgiving - 456

Former editor of the Delhi Gazette see The Indian Mutiny...

Forrest, George W. - 47, 138, 139, 140, 831

Forrest, Robert E. - 588, 589, 590

Forsyth, Thomas Douglas - 269

Fort St. George Gazette Extraordinary - 522

Fortescue, John William - 523

Foster, William - 914

Fowle, Charles S. - 875

Fraser, Charles - 961

Fraser, Edward - 778, 534

Fraser, Hastings C. - 141

Frere, Bartle - 941-1

Frith, Walter - 723

From London to Calcutta by the Overland Route - 270

Frost, Thomas - 48

Furneaux, Rupert - 142

Fyers, William A. - 985-1

Gambier-Parry, Ernest - 143

Ganguly D.C. - 915

Gardiner, Robert - 457, 458

Gardner, F.M. - 49

Gardyne, Charles G. - 524

Garrett, H.L.O. 682

Gazetteer of the province of Oudh - 569

Geary, Henry LeGuay - 876

General officer see Great Indian crisis

George, Henry L. 876

Germon, Maria Vincent - 271, 958-3e

Ghose, Sailen - 915A

Gibbon, Frederick P. - 144

Gibney, Robert D. - 591

Gilbert, Henry - 50

Gilliat, Edward - 145, 146

Gimlette, G.H.D. - 525

Gladstone, William E. - 936



Marfat.com

Gloucester. Gloucestershire Records Office - 956

Gloucester Regimental Headquarters - 957

Goldney, Philip - 877

Goldsmid, Frederic J. - 147

Gordon, Charles A. - 272

Gordon-Alexander, W.
see Alexander, William Gordon

Gorman, James Thomas - 51

Gough, Hugh Henry - 273

Gouring, Thomas - 274

Graham, George F.I. - 148

Grant, James - 592

Grant, James Hope - 275, 983

Grant, James P. - 149

Granville, Bevil - 942-3

Gray, Maxwell, pseud.
see Tuttiett, Mary Gleed

Gray, Robert - 276

Gray, W.J. - 779

Great Britain. India Office Records Library.
see India Office Records Library

Great Britain. Parliament. House of Commons - 832

Great Britain. Parliament. House of Commons - 833

Great Britain. Parliament. House of Commons. Parliamentary Papers - 833, 834

Great Britain. Parliament. House of Lords. - 835, 835A

Great Britain. Public Records Office - 916

Great Indian Crisis - 459

Greathed, E.H. - 967

Greathed, Henry Harris - 277

Greene, Dominick S. - 632

Greenhill Gardyne, Charles
see Gardyne, Charles Greenhill

Gretton, G. LeMesuner - 526

Greville, Charles C.F. - 278

Grey, Leopold John Herbert - 279

Griffiths, Charles John - 280

Groom, William Tate - 281

Gubbins, Martin Richard - 282

Gupta, Hira Lal - 683, 684

Gupta, Pratul Chandra - 685, 150

Gurney, John - 460

H.Y.
see Yule, Henry

Haines, Amy - 941-10

Haldane, Julia - 283

Hall, Montagu - 943-4

Halliday, Frederick, J. - 836



Marfat.com

Hand, John Sidney - 941-6

Handcock, Arthur Gore - 570

Harden, Anne - 780

Hare, Augustus - 151

Hare, R.T. - 284

Hare, Stewart - 512

Harington, Hastings - 152

Harness, Henry - 803, 805, 878

Harris, James T. - 285

Harris, Katherine - 286

Harrison, John Bennett - 52

Hasan, Mehdi - 686

Havelock, Henry - 958-3c, 959, 972

Havelock, Lt. - 966-1

Headley, Joel Tyler - 153

Hearsey, John B. - 287, 941-9

Hedayet Ali
see Hidayat Ali, Shaikh

Heeley, Wilfred - 781

Henty, George A. - 593, 594

Herford, I.S.A. - 288

Hidayat Ali, Shaikh - 461

Higginson, George W. - 289

Hill, Samuel Charles - 917

Hills-Johnes, James - 879

Hilton, Edward H. - 571

Hilton, Richard - 53

Hindu
see Mitra, Kishouchard

Hindu of Bengal
see Causes of the Indian Revolt

Historical records of the Queen's own Cameron Highlanders - 527

History and Culture of the Indian people - 11

History of the Freedom Movement - 3, 9, 16, 19, 23

History of the Guides Corps - 528

Hodgson papers - 937

Hodgson, Studholme J. - 940-2

Hodson, William S.R. - 290, 943-21, 943-22

Holcomb, James F. - 154

Holford, Henry Price - 880

Hollis, John James - 291

Holloway, John - 462

Holmes, Frederic Morell - 155

Holmes, James G. - 941-10

Holmes, Thomas R.E. - 54, 156

Hood, Edwin Paxton - 157

Hope, Ascott R.
see Moncrieff, Ascott R.H.

Horne, Amelia
see Bennett, Mrs. Amelia

Horne, Charles - 958-3b

Hoseason, John Cochrane - 529



Marfat.com

"How the electric telegraph saved India" - 724

Hunter, Charles - 292

Husain, Agna M. - 158

Husain, Asad - 12

Hutchinson, George - 55

Huxham, Mrs. - 293

Illustrated Times, London
see Narrative of the Indian Revolt

India. Army Intelligence Branch - 837

India. Imperial Record Department - 918

India. Ministry of Information and Broadcasting - 13, 633

India. National Archives - 919

India. Surveyor General - 530

India Office Records Library - 920, 920A, 958

India Office Records Library. Home Miscellaneous Series
see Hill, Samuel Charles

Indian Atlas - 990

Indian Heroine - 595

"Indian Mutiny; a series of articles compiled from the Spectator of 1857" - 782

Indian Mutiny in fiction - 726

"Indian Mutiny, the last phase" - 725

Indian Mutiny. Thoughts and facts - 463

Indian Mutiny to the evacuation of Delhi - 56

Indian Revolt
see Narrative of the Indian Revolt...

Inge, D.M. - 294

Inglis, John E.W. - 531

Inglis, Julia Selina - 236, 295, 296

Innes, James John McLeod - 57, 159, 297, 298, 727, 881, 987

Innes, Lucy - 882

Innes, Percival Robert - 532

Inverness (Scotland). Regimental Museum - 960

Ispwich. Ipswich and East Suffolk Record Office - 961

Ireland, William W. - 533

Irvine, James - 810

Jackson, Alice F. - 596

Jackson, Anna Madeleine - 883, 958-3r

Jacob, John - 465, 466, 467, 941-5

Jacob, George LeGrand - 299, 464, 464A

Jagow, Kurt - 226

James, David Pelham - 160

Jenkins, Charles - 884

Jennings, John - 976-4

Jernan, A.H. - 941-2



Marfat.com

Jha, Jata Shankar - 686A

Jha, Kaneshwar - 782A

Jivanalala, Rai Bahadur - 300

Jivanalala, Munshi
see Metcalfe, Charles T.

Jiwan Lall, Munshi
see Jivanalala, Munshi

Jocélyn, Julian R.J. - 534

Johnson, William T. - 301

Jones, E.C. - 634

Jones, Gavin Sibbald - 302, 783

Jones, Oliver John - 303

Joshi, Puran Chandra - 14

Jourdain, Henry F.N. - 535

Joyce, Michael - 58

"Judicial trial during the Indian Mutinies" - 784

Jvala-Sahaya Nazim of Bharatpur - 304

Jwala Sahai, Nazim of Bharatpur
see Jvala-Sahaya, Nazim of Bharatpur

Kavanagh, Thomas Henry - 305

Kaye, John William - 59, 161

Kaye, M.M. - 597

Keene, H.J. - 728

Keene, Henry George - 102, 306, 572

Kelly, Charles - 306A

Kennedy, James - 60, 307

Khan, Saiyid Ahmed
see Ahmed Khan, Saiyid

Killough, Henry Russell De
see Russell, Henry

Kincaid, Charles A. - 162

Kingston-Upon-Thames. Regimental Headquarters - 962

Kinloch, Charles W. - 468

Kirke, H. - 943-49

Knight, Robert - 469

Knollys, Henry - 163

Kyle, Samuel Cotter - 885

Kyne, John - 308

Lady, A.
see Peile, Mrs. Fanny. The Delhi massacre.

Lal, Krishan - 785

Lanark (Scotland) the Cameronians - 963

Landon, Perceval - 61

Lang, Arthur Moffatt - 786, 938

Lang, John - 309

Langton, Jarvis - 598

Laurence, T.B. - 310

Laverack, Alfred - 311

Law, Edward
see Lord Ellenborough's blunder

Lawrence, George - 312



Marfat.com

Lawrence, Henry M: - 470, 471, 958-31

Lawrence, John - 958-3k

Lawrence, Richard - 943-43

Layard, Austin Henry - 939

L. E.
see The present crisis in India

Lean, Florence (Maryat) Church
"Mrs. Francis Lean" - 599

Leasor, James - 62

Leather, G. F. T. - 313

Leckey, Edward - 472

Lee, J. F. - 63, 314

Lee-Warner, William - 164, 165, 687

Legh, Edmund Cornwall - 886

Leicester. Leicestershire Record Office - 964

Lennox, Cpl. - 943-28

Lennox, Wilbraham - 803

"Letter from a layman in India on the policy of the East Indian Company in matters of religion" - 473

Letters from Lucknow and Cawnpore - 315

Lewes, East Sussex Record Office - 965

Lewin, Malcolm - 475, 476

Lewin, Thomas Herbert - 316

Lichfield. North Staffordshire Regiment Museum - 966

Lichfield. South Staffordshire Regiment Museum - 967

"Life in the North-West" - 787

Lind Af Hagely, Axel Reinhold Ferdinand - 64

Lind, Francis M. - 943-3

Lindrum, John - 729, 788

Linton, John - 954-4

Littledale, Arthur - 887

Liverpool. City of Liverpool Museums - 968

London Incumbent
see Thanksgiving thoughts...

Looker, Edith C. - 166

Lord Canning - 476A

"Lord Clyde's campaign in India" - 730

Lord Ellenborough's blunder - 477

Lorne-Campbell, Archibald - 943-9

Low, Charles Rathbone - 167, 536

Low, D. A. - 920A

Low, Ursula - 317

Lowe, Edward W. P. - 934-6

Lowe, Thomas - 318

Ludlow, John Malcolm - 65, 478

Lumsden, Peter Stark - 168

Luneya, B. N. - 688



Marfat.com

Lushington, Stephen - 838

Lutefullah, Syed - 169

MacAree, James G. - 15

McAusland, David - 954-1

MacCarthy, Justin H. - 600

Macaulay, Thomas B. - 319

MacCrea, R. - 170

MacGregor, Charles M - 171

Mackay, James - 320

McKee, James - 479

MacKenzie, A. R. P. - 321

MacKenzie, Mrs. C. - 789

Maclagan, Michael - 172

Maclean, J. H. N. - 601

Maclean, John - 445(11)

McLeod, A. - 322

McLeod, John - 973-2

McLeod-Innes, James
see Innes, James John McLeod

MacMechan, A. - 790

MacMunn, George - 66, 323, 332, 731, 732, 791, 792, 793, 794

MacNeele, Hugh - 452

Macpherson, A. G. - 733

MacPherson, John - 960-2

MacQueen, K. - 479A

Madhya Pradesh, India - 16

Madras Military Male Orphan Asylum - 67

Madras Staff Officer
see What is history...

Maidstone. Kent County Archives Office - 969

Mainodin Hussan Khan
see Muin Al-Sin Hasan Khan

Maisey, F. C. - 795

Majendie, Vivian Dering - 324

Majumdar, Ramesh Chandra - 11, 16, 17, 796, 796A

Malcolm, Henry Frederick - 68

Malcolm, Thomas - 325

Malet, Hugh Poyntz - 602

Malleson, George Bruce - 69, 70, 173, 445(2), 480, 734

Mallika, Isanachandra - 71

Manchester Man
see A voice from India

Mangin, Arthur - 72

Marriott, Mrs. - 800

Marshman, John Clark - 174

Martin, Charles L. A. - 73

Martin, Robert M. - 74, 75, 481

Martin, William - 326, 482, 483, 484

Marwalla, C. L. - 76

Marx, Karl - 485

Maryat, Florence
see Lean, Florence

Mason, Philip Woodruff - 77

Masters, John - 603



Marfat.com

Mathews, George - 924

Mathews, Noel - 922

"Maudes Battery in the Indian Mutiny " - 797

Maude, Edwin - 327

Maude, Francis C. - 328

Maule, Henry Barton - 976-2

Maunsell, Frederick R. - 329, 735, 888

Maurice, Frederick Barton - 175

Mawe, Thomas - 889

Maynard, F. - 78

Mead, Henry - 486

Mecham, Clifford Henry - 635

Medley, Julius George - 330

Meek, Robert - 176

Mehta, Asoka - 79

Mercer, E.S. - 487

Merivale, Herman - 132

Merriman, Henry Seton
see Scott, Hugh Stowell

Metcalfe, Charles Theophilus - 331

Metcalfe, Henry - 332, 333, 934-4

Metcalfe, Thomas R. - 17A, 689

Miles, Alfred Henry - 177

Military Officer
see Crisis in India

Mills, Arthur - 488, 943-34

Misr, Rajah Byjenath - 334

Misra, Anand Swarup - 178

"Mister Wilberforce's Mutiny story" - 799

Mistry, Homi D. - 604

Mitchell, William Forbes
see Forbes-Mitchell, William

Mitra, Kishouchard - 489

Moegling, T. - 736

Moncrieff, Ascott R. H. - 80

Money, C. F. S. - 445(12)

Montagu, Victor Alexander - 335, 970-1

Montalembert, Charles F. Rene De - 490

Montgomery, Robert - 839

Monypenny, William F. - 179

Moore, Kate - 798

Moore, Thomas - 941-8

Moorison, J. L. - 180

Moorsom, Lt. - 978-5-6

Moorsom, W.R. - 890, 943-35

Mowat - 537

"Mrs. Marriott's narrative" - 800

Mubarah Shah - 959



Marfat.com

Muerdter, J. Frederick - 181

Muin Al-Din Hasan Khan
see Metcalfe, Charles T.

Muir, William - 336, 840

Mujeeb, M. - 607

Mukherjee, Haridas and Uma - 18

Mukhopadhyaya, Sam Bhu Chandra - 491

Munro, William - 337, 338

Murphy, F. - 934-2

Muter, Dunbar D. - 339, 340

Mutinies in India - 341

Mutiny in India
see Narrative of events

Mutiny Veteran
see Churcher, Emery J.

Nahal, J.S. - 801

Napier - 182

Napier Family Papers - 940

Napier, Henry Dundas - 342

Napier, Robert - 538, 802, 803

Narrative of events regarding the Mutiny in India - 841

Narrative of the Indian Revolt... - 82

Narrative of the Mutiny at Bolarum - 343

Nash, John Tullock - 344

National Maritime Museum, London - 970

Native of Northern India
see Thoughts of a native...

Neill, James - 943-37

Newcastle upon Tyne. Royal Northumberland Fusiliers - 971

Nicholson, John - 942-14

Nigam, N.K. - 83

90th Light Infantry in the Indian Mutiny - 539

Nisbet, Hume - 608

Norgate, James Thomas - 379

Norman, Henry Wylie - 540, 541, 943-19

North, Charles Napier - 345

Northallerton, Yorkshire. North Riding of Yorkshire, County Record Office - 972

Norton, John Bruce - 492, 493

O'Bern, Daniel - 72

O'Callagahan, Daniel - 542

O'Donnel, Jane - 943-10

Officer once in the Bengal Artillery
see Anderson, W.

Old Bengalee
see Mallika, Isanachandra

Old resident
see Basis of the reorganization of our power in India

Oliver, John Ryder - 346, 804



Marfat.com

One who was present
see Windham, C.A. "To the British..."

Orlich, Leopold Von - 494

Orr, A.P. - 84

Orr, Patrick J. - 978-3

Osborne, George - 347

Osipov, A.M. - 85

"Oude" - 737

Our conduct, after the disaffection and mutiny of the native... - 495

"Our Indian empire" - 738

Oureshi, I.H. - 19

"Outram at Alambaugh" - 739

Outram, James - 842, 843, 935-1, 938-3, 958-3c, 959, 979-3

Ouvry, Henry A. - 348

Ouvry, Matilda H. - 349

Owen, Arthur - 350

Owen, William - 183-5

Packe, Fred - 964

Paget, Leopold Grimston - 351

Pakistan Historical Society - 19

Pal, Dharm - 186, 543

Palmer, J.A.B. - 19A

Palmer, T.S.M. - 958-3a

Pandit, V.P. - 690

Panikkar, Kavalam Modhava - 86

Parker, Neville - 103

Parry, Ernest Gambier
see Gambier-Parry, Ernest

Parry, Sidney H.J. - 352

Parsons, Richard - 104

Paske, Surgeon-Gen. - 805

Passages from the life of a hero (W.S.R. Hodson)... - 187

"Patna conspiracy of 1857" - 691

Pearce, Charles E. - 609

Pearse, Hugh Wodehouse - 188

Pearson, Hasketh - 189

Pearson, Hugh - 891

Peile, Fanny - 353

Perry, George B. - 610

Perth (Scotland) Black Watch Regiment Museum - 973

Petrie, Charles Alexander - 190

Philips, Cyril Henry - 20

Phillimore, Agnes - 740

Phillipps, Alfred - 354

Phillips, A.L.M. - 353A

Phillips, E.C.
see Looker, E.C.

Pierce, Thomas - 940

Pincott, Frederic - 87

Pitt, F.W. - 355



Marfat.com

Polehampton, Henry S. - 356

Pollock, J.C. - 191

Poore, Robert - 892

"Post Office in the Mutiny" - 741

Present crisis in India... - 496

Price, George Ward - 192

Prichard, Iltudus T. - 357, 943-11

Public Record Office, London - 974

Punjab Record Office - 814, 921

"Pursuit of Tantia Topee" - 806

Qui Hi
see What is to be done...

Radcliffe, F.W. - 63

Rahmon, B. Abdur - 88A

Raikes, Charles - 358

Raines, G. Perry - 611

Raines, J.

Raj, Jagdish - 20A

Ramsay, Bolcarres Dalrymple Wardlaw - 359

Ramsay, James - 952-1

Ramsay, James A.
see Dalhousie, James

Ramsden, John Charles F. - 976-1

Rathbone, Charles
see Low, Charles Rathbone

Rawlinson, H.G. - 742

Reade, Edward Aanderson - 105

Reading. Berkshire Record Office - 975

Rean, W.H. - 943-5

Red, White and Blue, sketches of military life - 544

Reed, Andrew - 193

Rees, L.E. Ruutz - 360

Reid, C. Lestock - 612

Reid, Charles - 361

Reisner, I.M. - 85

Renaud, George - 445(9)

Resident of the North-West Province of India
see Cause and effect

Retired officer
see Crisis in India

Review of Col. Adye's defense of Gen. Windham - 545

Rich, Gregory - 106

Ricketts, George H. - 362, 958-39

Ricketts, J.M. - 893

"A ride for life" - 807

Rideout, Arthur Kennedy - 894

Ripon Papers - 941

Ritchie, John Gerald - 363

Rizawis, M.H. - 691

Roberts, Frederick S. - 364, 365, 743

Robertson, Alexander C. - 194

Robertson, Henry Dundas - 366



Marfat.com

Robinson, Charles G. - 895

Robinson, Judith - 920A

Rogerson, William - 546

Rotton, John E.W. - 367

Rousselet, Louis - 613

Rowbotham, William B. - 21

Roy Choudhury, Pramab Chandra - 107

Royal Artillery Institution - 976

Royal Institute of International affairs - 977

Royal United Services Institution - 978

Rudra, A.B. - 195

Ruggles, John - 368

Ruiz, D.J. - 88B

Russell, Henry P.M. - 369

Russell-Kilbough, Henry
see Russell, Henry

Russell, William H. - 370, 744

Safa, M.N. - 19

St. Clair, William - 196

Saiyid Ahmed Khan
see Ahmed Khan Saiyid

Salis, Rodolph de - 896

Salmon, Nowell - 897

Salmond, Albert - 197

Samaddar, J.N. - 692

Sanders, Henry George - 943-13

Saran, N. - 808

Satyanarayan, Rao S. - 693

Saunders, C.B. - 958-3s

Savarkar, Vinayak Damodar - 89

Sayed Ahmed Khan
see Ahmed Khan, Saiyid

Sayid Ahmed Khan
see Ahmed Khan, Saiyid

Scholberg, Henry - 573, 614

Scot, Charles - 898

Scot, Patrick G. - 371

Scott, Hugh Stowell - 615

Scrutator
see English Tenure of India

Seaton, Thomas - 372

Sedgwick, F.R. - 547

Sen, Surendra Nath - 22, 809

Seton, James - 745

Seton-Karr, George B. - 373

Sevestre, Allan Alexander - 988

Seymour, Charles Crossley - 374

Shackleton, Robert - 810

Shadwell, Lawrence - 198

Shah, Mobarik - 958-3h

Sharma, Benudhar - 108, 746, 747

Sharpley, Edith - 899

Shebbeare, Robert - 943-30



Marfat.com

Sheffield. Regimental Headquarters - 979

Shepherd, W.J. - 375

Sherer, G.M. - 548

Sherer, John W. - 328, 376, 377

Sherring, Mathew A. - 90

Showers, Charles L. - 91, 378

Shrewsbury. Regimental Headquarters - 980

Sieveking, Isabel Giberne - 92

Singh, Balbhadra - 109

Sinha, R.M. - 110

Sinton, John - 985-4

"Sir Hugh Rose" - 748

Sitarama, Subahdar - 379

Sloman, James J. - 457

Smith, G. - 749

Smith, O. Ludlow - 900

Smith, Reginald B. - 197

Smith, Richard Baird - 811, 900A 945

Smith, William - 901

Sneyd, Elizabeth - 902, 943-31

Spear, Percival - 22A

Spry, Arthur Browne - 903

Spurgin, John - 904

Squire, E.B. - 445(8)

Srivasava, K.L. - 694

Stables, William G. - 616

Staff Officer
see Thurburn, E.A., Wilson, Thomas F.

Staples, John - 905

Stark, Herbert A. - 93

Statements of Regiments of Cavalry, Infantry, and Artillery... 549

Steel, Flora Annie - 617

Stewart, Charles Edward - 380

Stewart, Rupert - 550

Stirling. Regimental Depot - 981

Story of the Indian Mutiny - 93A

Strang, Herbert - 618, 619

Strange, Thomas B. - 620, 906

Stubbs, Francis William - 381, 551

Subadar, Manilal Bhagrandas - 2

Summer, Percy - 812

Sutherland, Miss - 941-10

Swanston, William Oliver - 382

Swiney, George Clayton - 552

Sylvester, John Henry - 383, 907

Tahmankar, Dattatraya Viehwanath - 200

Tairmuri, M.H.R. - 813

Tayler, William - 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 636



Marfat.com

Taylor, Alexander - 945-4

Taylor, Alicia Cameron - 201

Taylor, Lucy - 202, 203, 621

Taylor, Meadows - 622, 395, 396

Temple, Peter S. - 954-5

Temple, Richard - 204, 397, 398

Thackeray, C.B. - 750, 751, 814, 815

Thackeray, Edward Talbot - 399, 553, 752, 753, 754, 816, 817

Thanksgiving Thoughts on the Indian Mutiny - 497

Thicknesse, H.J.A. - 818

Thomas, Dudley
see Forrest, Robert

Thompson, Edward John - 498

Thomson, Mowbray - 400

Thorburn, Septimus Smet - 94

Thornhill, Mark - 401

Thornton, James Howard - 402

Thornton, L.H. - 819

Thoughts of a native of Northern India... - 499

Thurburn, E.A. - 403

Timbrell, Agnes - 908

The Times, London - 989

Tinker, Hugh - 695, 977

Tisdall, Evelyn Ernest Percy - 205

Tourist's guide to the principal stations... - 574

Tracy, Louis - 623

Traill, G.B. - 976-3

Trevelyan, George O. - 95, 404

Trotter, Lionel J. - 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 405

Trowbridge. South Lancashire Regiment - 982

Tucker, H.T. - 445(4)

Tucker, Henry Carre - 500

Turnbull, John Robertson - 406, 637

Tuttiett, Mary Gleed - 624

Tweedale, Lord - 407

Tweedie, W. - 820

Tyrrell, F.H. - 554

Tyrrell, Isaac - 408

Tytler, Harriet C. - 822

United Provinces District Gazetteers - 575

Urquahart, David - 501

Uttar Pradesh, India - 23

Valbezen, E. de - 96

Vandevelde, Louis J. - 97

Vansittart, Mrs. Mary Amelia - 958-3p

Vaughan, John Luther - 409

Venn, Julia - 969

Verne, Jules - 625



Marfat.com

Verney, Edmund Hope - 410, 909

Verney, G. L. - 24

Vetch, Robert H. - 696

Vibart, Edward - 411, 823, 910

Vibart, H. M. - 211

Victoria, Queen of Great Britain and Ireland - 412

Volunteer
see Swanston, William Oliver

A voice from India to the men of Manchester - 502

W.
see A letter from a layman ...

Wagentreiber, Miss - 413

Waine, Harry - 824

Wainwright, M. D. - 922

Wakefield, H. F. - 212

Walker, John - 990

Walker, Thomas N. - 414

Wallace, Charles L. - 101, 415

Walmsley, Joshua - 503

Walsh, J. J. - 213

Warren, Edouard de, - 98

Warner, William Lee
see Lee-Warner, William

Warwick. County Record Office - 983

Waters, George - 970-2

Watson, Edmund S. - 416

Welch, Colin - 755

What is history and what is fact? - 555

What is to be done with the Bengal Army - 445(3), 504

Wheeler, Edmund H. - 505

Wheeler, Hugh - 941-3

White, Jon Manchip - 756

White, Michael - 626

White, Samuel Dewe - 99, 825, 826, 417

Whitton, F. E. - 757

Why is the Native Army disaffected? - 506

Wickins, Charles - 827

Wickins, Peter - 827

Wilberforce, Reginald Garton - 418, 799

Wilkie, David - 943-1

Wilkie, William - 911

Wilkin, Henry John - 912

Wilkinson, Johnson - 419

Wilkinson, Osborn - 419

Williams, Edward A. - 420

Williams, Frederick S. - 214



Marfat.com

Williams, George W. - 421, 845, 846, 847

Williamson, George - 556

Williamson, John Vaughan - 215

Wilson, Archdale - 422, 829, 934-3, 943-20

Wilson, John - 445(5)

Wilson, Minden - 111

Wilson, Thomas Fourness - 423

Wilson, W. Arthur - 424

Wimberley, Douglas - 557, 913

Winchester. Hampshire Records Office - 984

Winchester. Regimental Headquarters - 985

Windham, Charles Ash - 558, 559, 560

Wingfield, Ensign - 830

Winslow, Octavius - 216

Wise, James - 425

Wollen, James G. - 943-2

Wolseley, Garnett Joseph - 426

"Women warriors in India" - 758

Wood, Evelyn - 100, 427, 428

Wood, J.A. - 958-4b

Woodruff, Philip
see Mason, Philip Woodruff

W. ench, - 943-49

Wright, Charles H.H. - 217

Wylie, MacLeod - 978-2

Wylly, Harold Carmichael - 561, 562

Y., H.
see Yule, Henry

Yeoward, George - 429

Young, Keith - 430

Younghusband, J. - 843-15

Yule, Henry - 218



Marfat.com

## SUBJECT INDEX


Agra - 105, 123, 245, 250, 336, 353A, 358, 401, 760, 767, 825-6, 840, 899, 943-13, 947-2

Ahmed Khan, Saiyid - 148

Aligarh, Mutiny at - 263

Allahabad - 176

Ambala - 269, 349

Arrah - 92, 291, 306A, 313, 404, 628, 636, 872, 887, 939, 971, 978-9
see also Vincint Eyre

Assam - 108, 746

Aurangabad, Mutiny at - 943-31

Azamgarh - 958-3b

Barrackpore, Mutiny at - 188, 287, 941-9

Benares - 307, 820, 943-33

Bengal - 836

Berhampur, Mutiny at - 915

Bahadur Shah II - 4, 115, 158, 637B, 682, 686, 793A
see also Delhi, Siege of

Bhopal - 919

Bihar - 9, 107, 111, 373, 597, 637A, 671, 675A, 679, 808

Bombay - 3, 299

Booty, Banda - 838

Booty, Kirwee - 838

British civilians, Escapes - 84, 230, 245, 260, 358, 371, 429, 877, 883-4, 941-10, 943-10

British reaction
see Government of India Bill

Campbell, Colin - 136, 166, 198, 958-3c
see also Lucknow, Relief of, 2nd

Canning, Charlotte - 151

Carnatic - 693

Cawnpore, Battle of - 219, 316, 507, 545, 555, 559-60, 941-3, 942, 954-4, 973-3, 978-4

Cawnpore, Siege and massacre of - 36, 95, 170, 235, 243, 375, 400, 629, 703, 721, 761, 776, 845, 985
see also Nana Sahib

Central India - 255, 257, 294, 318, 327, 342, 383, 408, 813, 837, 859, 892, 919
see also Henry Durand, Hugh Rose

Chamberlain, Neville - 138
see also Delhi, Siege of

Cheek, Arthur - 176

Chota Nagpur - 675

Cis-Sutlej States - 226, 852

Colvin, John Russell - 123




Marfat.com

Dalhousie, James - 164, 209

Daly, Henry - 145
see also Delhi, Siege of

Delhi, City during the Siege - 22A, 331, 637B, 958-3h, 978-6
see also Bahadur Shah II

Delhi, Mutiny at - 283, 353, 411, 413, 724, 774, 791, 823

Delhi, Siege of - 62, 223, 226, 235, 237, 241, 248, 263, 273, 275, 277, 280, 284, 290, 329-30, 348, 361, 365, 367, 372, 399, 406, 414, 418, 422, 430, 533, 637, 698, 706, 709, 719, 735, 743, 765, 779, 785, 790, 793, 795, 809-10, 816, 822, 848, 851, 879, 888, 911, 913, 943-16, 18-21, 945, 954-2, 957, 958-3m, 965, 976-7
see also Neville Chamberlain, Henry Daly, James Hope Grant, Edward Greathed, Wilberforce Greathed, William Hodson, John Nicholson, Henry Norman Wylie, Frederick Robert, Richard Baird Smith, and Archdale Wilson

Disraili, Benjamin - 179

Dubberly, Mrs. Henry - 205
see also author entry

Durand, Henry - 131
see also Central India

Edwardes, Herbert B. - 140, 145, 156, 258, 958-3d
see also Punjab

Escapes
see British civilians, escapes

Eyre, Vincent - 173
see also Arrah

Fatehgarh - 101, 213, 302, 415, 766, 783

Fatipur - 377

Ferozepore. Mutiny at - 236, 280

Frere, Bartle - 173
see also Punjab

Fyzabad, Mutiny at - 875, 877, 943-28-9

Government of India bill - 14, 440, 490

Grant, James Hope - 163, 848
see also Delhi, Siege of

Greathed, Edward - 194
see also Delhi, Siege of

Greathed, Wilberforce - 218
see also Delhi, Siege of

Guides - 168, 248, 528, 915, 943-17
see also Hodson, William and Delhi, Siege of

Gwalior - 109, 245, 688, 742, 948

Havelock, Henry - 114, 116, 118, 124, 135, 137, 149, 155, 157, 166, 181, 183, 191, 193, 202, 212, 214-16, 958-3c
see also Lucknow, Relief of, 1st

Hearsey, John - 188
see also Barrachpore, Mutiny at

Hodson, William - 121, 125, 145, 156, 187, 207, 290, 711, 753,
see also Delhi, Siege of

Hyderabad - 39-6

Indore - 231-2, 251, 257, 763B, 818, 952-4
see Author Listing for Henry Durand



Marfat.com

Jhansi - 771
see also Rani of Jhansi

Jubbulpore - 110, 958-3i

Jungle fugitives
see British civilians, Escapes

Land Policy - 20A

Lawrence, Henry - 116, 130, 132, 133, 144, 146, 155, 180, 203, 958-3l
see also Punjab

Lawrence, Honoria - 130
see also Lucknow, Siege of

Lawrence, John - 112, 144, 173, 196, 199, 204, 210, 958-3k
see also Punjab

Lucknow, Capture of - 764, 842-3; 954-4, 5; 973-3

Lucknow, Relief of - 45, 364, 898, 905, 965

Lucknow, Relief of, 1st - 129, 225, 249, 281, 301, 328, 342, 345, 382, 700, 798, 805, 842-3, 869, 870, 890-1, 943-42, 966
see also Henry Havelock and James Outram

Lucknow, Relief of, 2nd - 34, 152, 221, 265, 268, 275-6, 288, 303, 316, 324, 346, 351-2, 426, 530, 681, 730, 786, 827, 848, 866, 874, 878, 901, 941-6, 942, 960, 973-2, 980, 981
see also Colin Campbell and Naval Brigade

Lucknow, Siege of - 51, 58, 182, 222, 227, 239, 266-7, 271, 282, 286, 293, 295-8, 305, 332, 356, 360, 368, 423, 531, 538, 635, 732, 769, 786, 802-3, 842-3, 853-4, 858, 861, 881, 900, 903-4, 915, 934; 943-6, 23-27; 958-3c, 961, 971-2, 981-2
see also Henry Lawrence

Lumsden, Robert - 170

Malwa - 383

Meerut - 19A, 103, 256, 339, 366, 421

Meerut, Mutiny at - 273, 321, 339-40, 542, 731, 797, 846-7, 888

Mhow - 327, 818

Missionaries - 90, 126, 134, 170, 184, 185, 213

Nana Sahib - 120, 150, 177, 380, 685, 690, 760A, 763A, 821, 925
see also Cawnpore, Siege and Massacre of

Naogaon - 889

Napier, Robert - 342
see also Lucknow, Relief of

Nasirabad, Mutiny at - 908, 943-11

Native accounts - 261, 300, 304, 331, 334, 379

Naval Brigade - 21, 24, 335, 410, 416, 420, 778, 897, 909, 970, 974
see also Lucknow, Relief of, 2nd

Neill, James - 161

Nepal - 11, 39

Nerbudda - 684

ذخیرہ محمد وسابجدی لاہور



Marfat.com

Nicholson, John - 122, 145, 161, 189, 208, 729
see also Delhi, Siege of

Noradabad, Mutiny at - 421

Norman, Henry Wylie - 145, 165
see also Delhi, Siege of

Oudh - 32, 41, 55, 282, 297, 344, 429, 710, 737

Outram, James - 147, 206, 739, 842-3, 958-3c
see also Lucknow, Relief of, 1st

Parliamentary Papers - 832-835A

Patna - 1, 384-94, 405, 686A, 691

Punjab - 94, 235, 237, 244, 246, 258, 362, 364, 380, 409, 701-2, 794, 839, 844, 941-5
see also Herbert B. Edwards, Bartle Frere, John Lawrence, Frederick Roberts

Raghugarh - 109

Rajputana - 255, 304, 306, 357, 378, 864, 892

Rani of Jhansi - 154, 162, 200, 309, 758, 813

Rewa - 783A

Roberts, Frederick - 139, 140, 145, 160, 364-5
see also Punjab and Delhi, Siege of

Rose, Hugh - 748, 757
see also Central India

Russell, William - 113, 142, 192

Sagauli, Mutiny at - 941-10

Saugor - 684

Seaton, Thomas - 145

Sepoys - 379, 509, 514, 523, 543, 672, 770, 943-7-8

Shahjahanpur - 884, 902, 982-1

Sialkot - 106, 801, 943-9

Singh, Amar - 9, 128

Singh, Kunwar - 9, 128, 885, 891

Smith, Richard Baird - 211
see also Delhi, Siege of

Stewart, Donald - 263

Sussiah - 958-3a

Tantia Tope
see Tantya Tope

Tantya Tope - 186, 309, 351, 638, 691, 806, 943-47, 958-3f

Taylor, Alexander - 145, 201, 754
see also Delhi, Siege of

Taylor, Reynell - 145

Wahabi Movement - 1

Western India - 299

Wilson, Archdale - 422, 687, 696 829
see also Delhi, Siege of

Wolseley, Garnet - 167, 173, 426,
see also Lucknow, Relief of, 2nd



Marfat.com